# A DYNAMIC MULTIPLE STAGE, MULTIPLE OBJECTIVE OPTIMIZATION MODEL WITH AN APPLICATION TO A WASTEWATER TREATMENT SYSTEM

by

## PRASHANT K. TARUN

Presented to the Faculty of the Graduate School of

The University of Texas at Arlington in Partial Fulfillment

of the Requirements

for the Degree of

DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

THE UNIVERSITY OF TEXAS AT ARLINGTON  ${\rm May} \ 2008$ 

Copyright © by Prashant K. Tarun 2008 All Rights Reserved



#### **ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS**

I would not have made this far in the journey that I embarked upon in the spring of 2003 without the help and support of my supervising professors Drs. Chen and Corley. I want to thank you for not only providing constant inputs on my research but also coming through every time I needed and sought your help. I could not have asked for a better learning environment in terms of having an access to two people with different areas of expertise, perspectives, and supervising styles. I want to extend my thanks to Drs. Ferreira and Han for their inputs as my dissertation committee members. I would like to convey my appreciation to Drs. Jiang (Georgia Department of Natural Resources) and Beck (University of Georgia) for their quick responses to our frequent queries regarding wastewater treatment system.

I would like to acknowledge IMSE faculty members for their positive influence. I would like to thank Drs. Imrhan and Rosenberger for their support and encouragement. I extend my gratitude to Dr. Liles for his support. I would also like to thank the IMSE staff for their constant help and support.

At UTA, I met many wonderful people and had the privilege of knowing and befriending some of them. In particular, I would like to thank fellow COSMOSians for making this stay enjoyable and memorable. I am thankful to COSMOS graduates Durai, Sandy, Venkat, Sheela, Jawahar, Aihong, Peter, TK, Thomas, and Zehua, along with current doctoral students Huiyuan, Pop, Panita, Chivalai, Thuntee, and Panaya for their inputs and numerous lively chats.

My family played an instrumental role in getting me this far. I am indebted to my wife, Srividhya, for her love, encouragement, patience, and delectable food. I could not

have done it without you. I want to thank my parents, Shri Dinesh Prasad Singh and Smt. Vimla Singh, for believing in me and constantly supporting the decisions and choices I made. I commend my sisters (Shabnam and Sapna), brother (Prasoon), brothers-in-law (Sudhir and Kulwant), and adorable nieces (Shipra, Simran, and Sayuri) for keeping me in high spirits in their own ways. I would like to thank my parents-in-law, Shri T. K. Rajendren and Smt. Bhagyalakshmi Rajendren, for being in my corner with their encouraging words. I appreciate my younger in-laws, Geetha, Sanket, and Krishnaswami (Kittoo), for their love and support.

April 18, 2008

#### ABSTRACT

# A DYNAMIC MULTIPLE STAGE, MULTIPLE OBJECTIVE OPTIMIZATION MODEL WITH AN APPLICATION TO A WASTEWATER TREATMENT SYSTEM

Prashant K. Tarun, Ph.D.

The University of Texas at Arlington, 2008

Co-Supervising Professors: Dr. Victoria C. P. Chen, Dr. H. W. Corley

Decision-making for complex dynamic systems involves multiple objectives. Various methods balance the tradeoffs of multiple objectives, the most popular being weighted-sum and constraint-based methods. Under convexity assumptions an optimal solution to the constraint-based problem can also be obtained by solving the weighted-sum problems, and all Pareto optimal solutions can be obtained by systematically varying the weights or constraint limits. The challenge is to generate meaningful weights or constraint limits that yield practical solutions. In this dissertation, we utilize the Analytic Hierarchy Process (AHP) and develop a methodology to generate weight vectors successively for a dynamic multiple stage, multiple objective (MSMO) problem. Our methodology has three phases: (1) the input phase obtains judgments on pairs of objectives for the first stage and on dependencies from one stage to the next, (2) the matrix generation phase uses the input phase information to compute pairwise comparison matrices for subsequent stages, and (3) the weighting phase applies AHP concepts, with the necessary weight vectors obtained from expert opinions. We develop two new geometric-mean based methods

for computing pairwise comparison matrices in the matrix generation phase. The weight ratios in the pairwise comparison matrices conform to the subjective ratio scale of AHP, and the geometric mean maintains this scale at each stage. Finally, for these two methods, we discuss the consistency of computed pairwise comparison matrices, note the convergence behavior, and apply our three-phase methodology to a problem of evaluating technological processes/units at each stage of an MSMO Wastewater Treatment System (WTS). The WTS is a 20-dimensional, continuous-state, 17-stage, 6-objective, stochastic problem.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

AC	CKNC	WLED	GEMENTS	iv			
ΑF	BSTR	ACT .		vi			
LIS	ST O	F FIGU	URES	xi			
LIS	ST O	F TABI	LES	xii			
Ch	apter						
1.	INT	RODUC	CTION	1			
	1.1	Motiva	ation	1			
	1.2	Metho	dology	2			
	1.3	The A	pplication	8			
	1.4	Overvi	ew of Dissertation	9			
2.	BAC	KGRO	UND AND LITERATURE REVIEW	10			
	2.1	Introd	uction	10			
	2.2	Multio	bjective Optimization Methods	11			
		2.2.1	Methods for no participation at all	13			
		2.2.2	A priori methods	13			
		2.2.3	A posteriori methods	15			
		2.2.4	Interactive methods	16			
		2.2.5	Fuzzy-based methods	18			
		2.2.6	Methods for metaheuristics	19			
	2.3	Analyt	cic Hierarchy Process	20			
	2.4	Weight Generation Method					
	2.5	Multis	tage Multiobjective Methods	33			

3.	MET	ГНОДО	LOGY	39
	3.1	Introdu	action	39
	3.2	The in	put phase	41
		3.2.1	Judgment on the pairwise comparisons at the first stage	42
		3.2.2	Judgments on dependencies from one stage to the next	43
		3.2.3	Questionnaire modeling	43
	3.3	The ma	atrix generation phase	46
		3.3.1	Function Definitions	52
		3.3.2	GM	53
		3.3.3	SGM	54
	3.4	The we	eighting phase	55
	3.5	Numer	ical example on GM and SGM methods	56
	3.6	Condit	ional convergence of the GM and SGM methods	57
		3.6.1	Convergence behavior of the GM method	59
		3.6.2	Convergence behavior of the SGM method	61
	3.7	Diverge	ence of the SGM method	65
	3.8	Remar	ks on the Convergence Behavior	69
4.			TION TO A MULTIPLE STAGE, MULTIPLE OBJECTIVE	
			TER TREATMENT SYSTEM (WTS)	70
			action	70
	4.2		on-Making Elements in WTS	73
		4.2.1	State and decision variables	73
		4.2.2	Transition functions	75
		4.2.3	Objectives and constraints	77
	4.3	-	ple Objective Stochastic Dynamic Programming Formulation of and Weighted-Sum Scalarization	82

	4.4	Norma	alization/transformation of objective functions	85
	4.5	Imple	mentation of Three-Phase Methodology	85
		4.5.1	Input phase implementation	86
		4.5.2	Matrix generation phase implementation	92
		4.5.3	Weighting Phase Implementation	92
		4.5.4	Computational results on the consistency of computed pairwise matrices	92
	4.6	Solution	on to the Scalarized WTS	94
		4.6.1	Solution for the small design	96
		4.6.2	Solution for the big design	100
		4.6.3	Discussion on the solution	103
5.	CON	NCLUS	IONS AND FUTURE WORK	105
	5.1	Contri	ibutions	105
	5.2	Conclu	uding Remarks	106
	5.3	Future	e Work	106
AF	PPEN	IDIX		
Α.	QUI	ESTION	NNAIRE MODELING-RELATED DATA	109
В.			ED PAIRWISE COMPARISON MATRICES IN THE MATRIX TON PHASE	118
RE	EFER	ENCE	S	130
RI	OGR	<b>ДРНІ</b> С	CAL STATEMENT	1/15

# LIST OF FIGURES

Figure		Page
1.1	Basic formulation of multiple stage multiple objective optimization problem	. 3
1.2	Scalarization using weighted-sum of objective functions approach	. 4
1.3	A typical multistage multiobjective model highlighting three phases in our methodology	. 6
4.1	Levels and unit processes for the liquid line of the wastewater treatment system	. 71
4.2	Levels and unit processes for the solid line of the wastewater treatment system	. 72
4.3	Consistency indices of pairwise comparison matrices over WTS levels	. 95

# LIST OF TABLES

Table		Page
3.1	AHP Ratio Scale	45
3.2	Stage 3 Calculations for GM and SGM Methods	57
4.1	Decision Variables in WTS	76
4.2	Lower and Upper Limits (in $mg/l$ ) on the Ten Liquid State Variables of the Wastewater Treatment System for the Liquid Line (Levels 1-11)	
4.3	Lower and Upper Limits (in $mg/l$ ) on the Ten Sludge State Variables of the Wastewater Treatment System for the Liquid Line (Levels 1-11)	
4.4	Lower and Upper Limits (in $mg/l$ ) on the Ten Liquid State Variables of the Wastewater Treatment System for the Solid Line (Levels 12-17)	
4.5	Minimum and Maximum Values (in $mg/l$ ) of the Ten Liquid State Variables of the Wastewater Exiting the Liquid Line	
4.6	Minimum and Maximum Values (in $mg/l$ ) of the Ten Solid State Variables for the Sludge Exiting the Solid Line	
4.7	The Worst and the Best Objective Values in WTS Levels 1-3	87
4.8	The Importance Questions for Level 1 of Wastewater Treatment System .	88
4.9	The Interlevel Importance Questions for Six Objectives	89
4.10	Weight Vectors for GM Method	93
4.11	Weight Vectors for SGM Method	93
4.12	Consistency Indices (CI) for GM and SGM Methods	94
4.13	Selected Technologies using GM Method with 2209 Design Points	98
4.14	Selected Technologies using SGM Method with 2209 Design Points	99
4.15	Selected Technologies using GM Method with 12167 Design Points, where the Fractions in Square Brackets denote the $R^2$ Values	
4.16	Selected Technologies using SGM Method with 12167 Design Points, where	

the Fractions in Square Brackets denote the $\mathbb{R}^2$ Value	ues 102
--	---------

## CHAPTER 1

#### INTRODUCTION

#### 1.1 Motivation

The application of multistage multiobjective optimization is rapidly growing in fields such as operations research, computer science, and environmental engineering, as well as such varied disciplines as chemical engineering, economics, and management. A large portion of control problems exhibit multiple stage, multiple objective (MSMO) characteristics. Despite its prevalence, there are few methods with the capability to solve a general large-scale multistage multiobjective optimization problem. Advancement in computing power in the last two decades has made it possible to solve some computationally intensive problems in various application areas.

The research objective of this dissertation is to scalarize a multistage and multiobjective optimization model so that it can be solved using existing approaches. This dissertation uses weighted-sum of objective functions as an *a priori* method to solve the multiple stage, multiple objective optimization problem. What gives the weightedsum approach an edge over other contemporary scalarization approaches such as the  $\varepsilon$ -constraint method, etc., are the following.

- It allows decision makers in a particular MSMO problem domain to participate in the solution process due to its simplicity.
- Decision makers do not need to understand the optimization theory and methodology for an effective participation.

- The weighted-sum can be implemented easily and effectively in general, which is
  particularly important for a complicated large-scale problem where objectives are
  conficting and measured in different units.
- The weighted-sum approach can easily be used with other frequently used approaches in multiobjective decision-making such as Analytic Hierarchy Process (AHP), etc.

A detailed discussion on the contemporary scalarization approaches is given in the literature review. The weighted-sum of objective functions approach converts the multiple objective optimization to single-objective optimization at each stage, which yields a multiple stage single-objective model that can be solved using dynamic-programming based approaches such as in Tsai [113]. The weighted-sum of the objective functions has long been one of the most preferred a posteriori methods for solving single stage, multiple objective optimization problems [73, 40]. A major challenge for using the weighted-sum as an a priori method in the multiple stage setting is the determination of meaningful weight vectors at each stage.

Figure 1.1 shows the basic multiple stage, multiple objective optimization problem. The weighted-sum of objective functions approach results in a multiple stage, single objective optimization problem as shown in Figure 1.2. We seek to find a method that both determines a weight vector at one stage and modifies this vector appropriately from one stage to the next. An exhaustive set of Pareto optimal solutions can be obtained by varying the weight vectors at each stage of the multiple stage, multiple objective optimization problem.

# 1.2 Methodology

Traditionally, pairwise comparison matrices are used to compare a pair of objectives in a multiple objective decision-making domain. Pairwise comparison matrices are con-

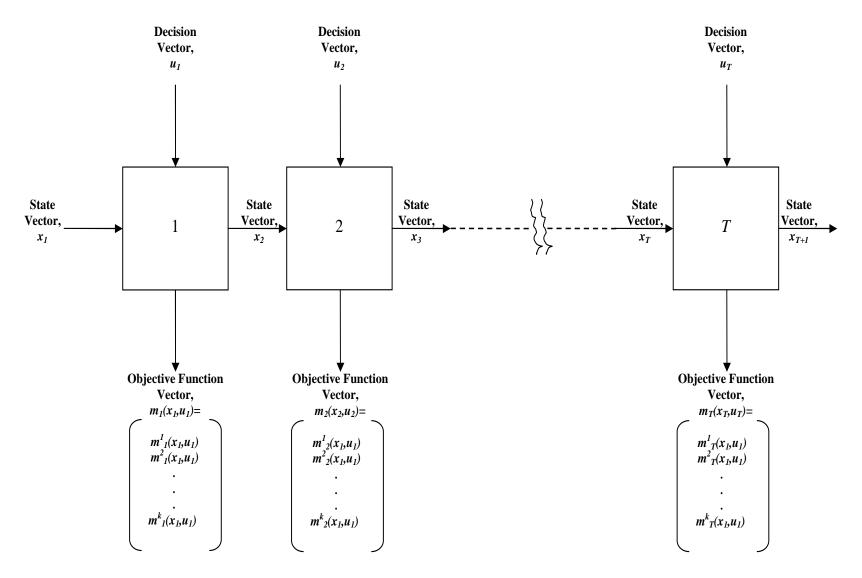


Figure 1.1. Basic formulation of multiple stage multiple objective optimization problem.

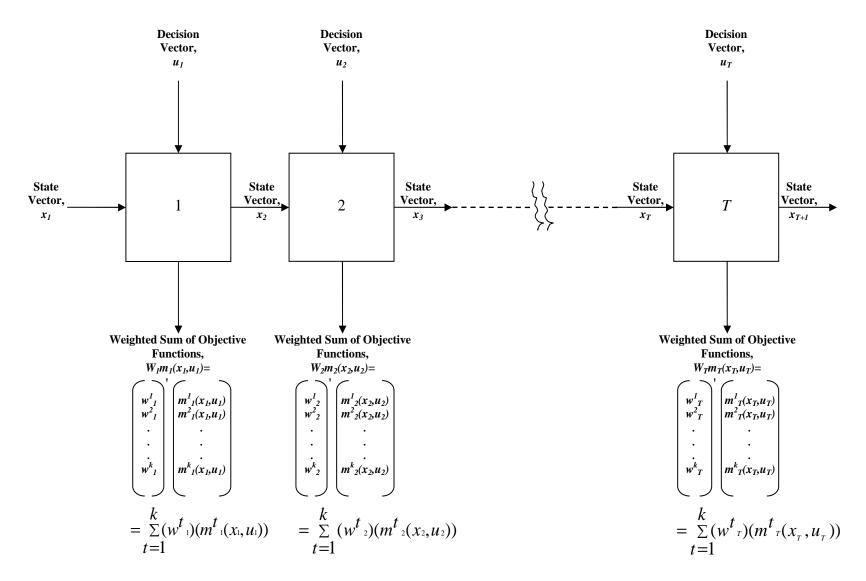


Figure 1.2. Scalarization using weighted-sum of objective functions approach.

structed based on the inputs from the experts/decision makers. The problem with this approach is that we need experts to answer a large number of questions for the complete pairwise comparison matrices. This becomes a larger issue when we deal with multiple stage, multiple objective (MSMO) decision-making. Therefore, for an MSMO decision-making problem we need an approach that reduces the amount of information/input required from the decision makers and yet maintains the consistency in their judgments from one stage to the next. In this dissertation, we introduce a new methodology for computing pairwise comparison matrices at each stage of an MSMO decision-making framework, which can be used to compute stagewise weight vectors and to form the weighted-sum of objective functions at each stage.

The advantage of the new approach in terms of the amount of input required from the decision makers can be seen as follows. In the first stage, decision makers are required to compare  $\frac{k \times (k-1)}{2}$  pairs of objectives for obtaining the complete  $k \times k$  pairwise comparison matrix in the first stage, where k is the number of objectives at each stage. The assumption is that the number of objectives remains the same for all stages. The benefit of the approach can be seen in subsequent stages, where decison makers need to compare only k pairs of objectives instead of  $\frac{k \times (k-1)}{2}$  at each stage. Mathematically, k is less than  $\frac{k \times (k-1)}{2}$ , for k greater than 3. Hence, a tremendous reduction in the amount of information can be achieved for an MSMO problem with a large number of stages and objectives.

After a multiobjective subproblem has been converted at each stage into a single-objective subproblem, dynamic programming-based approaches, such as that utilized in Tsai [113], can be used to solve the multistage optimization problem. We have developed a methodology that consists of three phases. (1) The *input phase* obtains judgments on pairs of objectives for the first stage and on dependencies from one stage to the next. (2) The *matrix generation phase* uses the input phase information to construct

pairwise comparison matrices for the subsequent stages. (3) The weighting phase applies Analytic Hierarchy Process (AHP) concepts to obtain the weight vectors representing expert opinions as in [93]. These three phases are depicted in Figure 1.3 for a typical multistage and multiobjective model.

In this dissertation, we primarily focus on the input phase (1) and matrix generation phase (2). For the input phase (1), we have developed a questionnaire-based approach to elicit inputs from decision makers that are crucial in forming the following two classes of input matrices: pairwise comparison matrix at stage 1, and interstage diagonal transformation matrix, also referred to as the matrix of dependencies from one stage to the next. The questionnaire-based approach is innovative in its implementation to the multiple stage setting. In addition to obtaining the input matrix at stage 1, this also entails asking questions to determine the interstage dependencies between same objective types in consecutive stages. The weighting phase (3) follows the standard AHP approach [49].

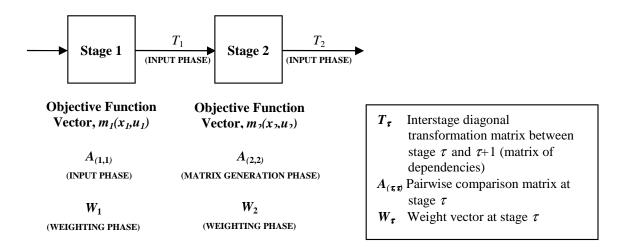


Figure 1.3. A typical multistage multiobjective model highlighting three phases in our methodology.

Two geometric-mean based methods have been developed for the matrix generation phase. These methods compute pairwise comparison matrices in a multistage setting and use AHP methodology to determine weight vectors at each stage from computed stagewise pairwise comparison matrices. Computation of pairwise comparison matrices is a new concept as they have traditionally been formed based on the direct inputs from decision makers. We alleviate the traditional time-consuming process through our new methods, which can reduce the amount of information required from the decision makers thereby reducing the interaction with them in solving a general large-scale MSMO decision-making problem. As a result, we gain a tremendous advantage in terms of time it will take to solve a practical MSMO decision-making problem. Both of these methods use the concept of geometric mean to maintain the component values of computed pairwise comparison matrices in the AHP ratio scale range.

The novelty of our two matrix generation methods can also be seen in the way they help extend AHP to multiple stage, multiple objective decision-making problems. In particular, our approach allows:

- interpretability as a result of the pairwise comparison matrices complying to the AHP ratio scale,
- an improvement in the consistency of the pairwise comparison matrices (shown in Chapter 4),
- the extension of the AHP ratio scale to a continuum,
- the extension of AHP to the MSMO decision-making framework,
- input from the actual decision makers on the relative importance of the different objectives at the initial stage and between two consecutive stages without decision makers needing to understand the optimization concepts in detail.

# 1.3 The Application

We demonstrate our three-phase methodology on the problem of selecting a set of technologies for a 17-level (or stage) Wastewater Treatment System (WTS) to satisfy the following six objectives: minimize [economic cost (in USD, capital cost and operating cost), size (in  $m^2$ , expressed as land area), odor emissions (in mg/min)], maximize [robustness (no units), global desirability (on 1-6 scale), and nutrient recovery (on 1-5 scale)]. The multiple stage version is also solved using standard single-stage optimization, which leads to a loss in the significance of stages and stagewise decision-making, the most important feature in a multiple stage decision-making problem. The high-dimensional continuous-state stochastic dynamic programming approach is used for the solution [113] due to the following advantages it holds over contemporary approaches. This method is equipped with efficient design of experiments-based discretization of the state-space and statistical modeling for approximating future value functions, and most importantly it retains the original properties in the multiple stage decision-making problem. The approach has been enhanced to enable the following:

- Augmentation to handle multiple objectives that includes decision makers' tradeoff preferences with respect to objectives,
- Transformation/normalization of non-commensurable (in different units) objectives,
- Addition of new technology processes/units at some levels, which led to new transition equations at these levels and a modification in the cleanliness constraints at these and subsequent levels.

The final solution can be validated from the fact that it satisfies the interstage dependencies between various technologies. Also, the solution results are more or less consistent with those in [113]. Interestingly, the newly-added technologies have been shown to be the

decisions selected in the relevant levels. The big design with 12167 points is considered to provide the "true" solutions to WTS.

## 1.4 Overview of Dissertation

This dissertation is organized as follows. Chapter 2 presents a literature review and background. Chapter 3 explains the three-phase methodology. Chapter 4 presents the application to an MSMO WTS. Chapter 5 gives the concluding remarks and future research directions. Appendices A and B present questionnaire modeling-related data and computed pairwise comparison matrices in the matrix generation phase, respectively.

## CHAPTER 2

#### BACKGROUND AND LITERATURE REVIEW

#### 2.1 Introduction

The primary objective of this dissertation is to develop an efficient method of generating weight vectors to form a weighted-sum of objective functions at a stage for solving a multiple stage multiple objective (MSMO) problem. The weighted-sum of objective functions method has been used traditionally as an *a posteriori* method to scalarize the vector optimization problem. However, we intend to use the weighted-sum of objective functions method as an *a priori* method for solving MSMO problems. Two critical issues that arise while using the weighted-sum of objective function as an *a priori* method for MSMO problems are:

- Determination of weight vector at one stage,
- Transformation of the weight vector from one stage to the next.

The above issue of determining the weight vector at a stage entails an approach that involves decision makers effectively, which implies that the approach should be simple enough to be understood and followed. In other words, the decision makers should not be expected to understand the optimization concepts for an effective participation. Easy participation of decision makers/technical experts is one of the major advantages the weighted-sum of objective functions approach has over  $\varepsilon$ -constraint and other contemporary scalarization approaches. Furthermore, the above issue of interstage transformation has its own complication in designing an approach that takes decision makers inputs at one stage and transforms them in such a way that the "true" preferences/judgments of decision makers are reflected in the next stage.

In subsequent sections we will present relevant past research on multiobjective optimization methods, analytic hierarchy process (AHP), weight generation methods, and multistage multiobjective methods respectively.

# 2.2 Multiobjective Optimization Methods

In this dissertation we solve multiobjective optimization problems at every stage of a general MSMO problem. This section will review some of the prominent solution methods in terms of their popularity, efficiency and applicability from among a vast array of methods to solve multiobjective problems. Despite diverse choices we choose to use the weighted-sum of objective functions approach of solving the multiobjective problem at each stage of MSMO due to the following reasons. It is easy to understand and apply. It uses conventional single objective optimization theory. Local Pareto optimal solutions are easily obtained (unless the objective functions and the feasible region are convex or quasiconvex and convex respectively), and weighted-sum approach can produce an exhaustive set of Pareto optimal solutions by using different weight vectors. The weighted-sum approach scalarizes the multiobjective optimization problem (also referred to as vector optimization problem). Scalarization implies the conversion of a multiobjective (vector) optimization problem into a single (scalar) objective optimization problem.

We first classify multiobjective optimization methods as described in Collette [32] and Miettinen [73]. Such a classification of multiobjective methods is an extremely contentious subject, which can be seen in Cohon [31], Rosenthal [83], Carmichael [20], Hwang [51], and Vedhuizen [118]. Different schools of thought on classification of multiobjective optimization methods can be summarized as follows:

• generating (these methods generate an adequately large set of Pareto optimal solutions for the decision maker to choose from), and preference-based (these methods

take into account the preferences of the decision maker, and enable the decision maker to select the method that closely maps his/her preferences) [31],

- classes based on partial generation of the Pareto optimal set, explicit value function maximization and interactive implicit value function maximization [83],
- classes based on a composite single objective function, a single objective function with constraints, or many single objective functions [20]
- classes based on decision maker's participation (a widely used methodology suggested by Hwang and Masud) [51], and
- interactive methods (these allow progressive articulation of preferences by decision maker) versus non-interactive (do not allow progressive articulation of preferences by decision maker) [73].

Our choice is the most widely used classification methodology based on the participation of the decision maker as in Hwang [51, 18], Buchanan [15], and Lieberman [68, 67]. We prefer this methodology because it:

- covers the majority of current methods,
- has a futuristic value in the sense of its adaptability to the methods under development, and
- utilizes the experience of the decision maker.

This classification includes no participation at all (no-preference methods), participation before (a priori methods), participation after (a posteriori methods), progressive participation (interactive methods), fuzzy methods, and metaheuristic methods. However, there may be methods that do not belong directly to any of the above classes, or they belong to more than one class simultaneously. For example, it is practical to use a priori method first for random computation of preferences and then use a posteriori method for generation of a large set of Pareto optimal solutions for the decision maker. We next review various methods in each of these classes.

# 2.2.1 Methods for no participation at all

No preference methods do not take into consideration the preferences of the decision maker. The methods are: global criterion, exponential sum, objective sum, min-max, Nash arbitration scheme, objective product, multiobjective proximal bundle (MPB), etc.

The global criterion method, also referred to as compromise programming, minimizes the distance between some reference point and the feasible objective region. In this method, selecting the reference point and the metric for measuring distance is the most significant issue. A typical reference point is the ideal objective vector (final solution). Typical metrics being used are:  $L_p$  (values widely used for p are 1, 2, or infinity) and  $L_{\infty}$  is also called Tchebycheff metric [73].

Yu and Zeleny provide a detailed coverage of the global criterion method [131, 134]. This method can be used when nothing is expected other than obtaining a solution. The advantage is an assortment of metrics that guarantee a Pareto optimal solution. The disadvantage [73] is that the solution obtained is seldom used.

Marler explains exponential sum, objective sum, min-max, Nash arbitration scheme, and objective product methods [70]. The idea behind MPB is to seek for a search direction that optimizes an unconstrained improvement function. MPB can deal with nonlinear and perhaps nondifferentiable functions under the assumption that all the objective and the constraint functions exhibit Lipschitzian behavior locally [73].

# 2.2.2 A priori methods

A priori methods require a decision maker's preferences before the solution process. Unfortunately the decision maker seldom has a good grasp of realities and possibilities of the problem. Yet we must map the decision maker's preferences accurately and maintain the desired level of objectivity while determining a solution.

If the decision maker is supremely confident in his understanding of all aspects of problems and can express his/her understanding in a reliable mathematical form, then the value function method is one of the most viable options for obtaining an optimal solution. The value function method takes decision maker's mathematical expression of his/her preferences, formulates a single objective optimization problem with this value function as the objective, and solves it by using a single objective optimization method [57]. Though very simple in formulation, the value function method depends solely on an often unreliable value function expressed by the decision maker. The difficulty in obtaining a value function has been dealt with by deNeuf [35] and Rosinger [84]. The weighting techniques (including weighted-sum and weighted-product) may be seen as a special case of the value function method where the utilities are linear, and additive or multiplicative (for instance, in weighted-product).

The weighted global criterion is an extension of the global criterion method discussed in the previous section [134]. A weighted min-max criterion is another approach that utilizes achievement scalarizing functions instead of metrics in the weighted global criterion method as in Wierzbicki [123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 129, 128].

The first step in *lexicographic ordering* requires decision makers to arrange objective functions according to their absolute importance. The ordering is predicated on the assumption that more important means infinitely more important. Subsequent steps involve optimizing the most important objective function subject to the original constraints. Stop if the solution is unique, or else the second most important objective function is optimized subject to the original constraints and a new constraint for maintaining the optimal value of the most important objective function. Again stop if the solution is unique, or else repeat the above step as in Fishburn [41].

The advantages of lexicographic ordering are its simplicity, its orientation toward the decision maker in terms of seeking an ordering of objective functions, and its robustness. Some of the disadvantages include the difficulties in ordering objective functions according to their absolute importance and the fact that tradeoffs between any two objective functions are not allowed.

Goal programming was conceptualized in 1955 [1], and named as such in 1961 by Charnes [22]. This method allows the decision maker to specify goals in terms of assigning aspiration levels to objective functions, and then minimizing any deviations from these goals. Different goal programming formulations are: weighted (or Archimedian) [23], lexicographic (or preemptive), weighted-lexicographic, min-max [42].

Goal programming still ranks high in terms of applicability due to the following reasons: (1) proven methodology, (2) sound rationale of goal-setting, and (3) broad repertoire that allows a variety of formulations and methodologies. Some of the limitations include the difficulty in *a priori* goal-setting without having a clear idea about the feasible region of the Pareto optimal set. Also, tradeoffs are not possible, and there is the underlying restriction of a piecewise linear value function.

Goal programming applications have been in numerous areas such as public works planning [55], portfolio selection [112], wildlife management [86], etc. An extensive collection of references on goal programming can be found in [107].

Bounded objective function methods are frequently used to solve practical multiobjective problems. One of the popular methods of this type is the  $\varepsilon$ -constraint approach, which minimizes a single objective function while turning all other objective functions into bounded constraints. Marler discusses other *a priori* methods in his dissertation [70].

#### 2.2.3 A posteriori methods

A posteriori methods are based on generation of a relatively large set of Pareto optimal solutions that are presented to the decision maker for final selection. They

present several difficulties. First, it is computationally inefficient to generate a large set of Pareto optimal solutions. Second, it is not easy for a decision maker to select from such a large set of solutions. Third, it is hard to find an effective way of presenting the set of Pareto optimal solutions to the decision maker [116, 115, 2, 3].

Many of the previous methods that can be used as a posteriori methods are weighting,  $\varepsilon$ -constraint, hybrid that combines weighting and  $\varepsilon$ -constraint, weighted metrics (a
variant of global criterion method), and weighted min-max. The approaches that are exclusive to this class are the generalized hyperplane method [106], the envelope approach
[65], the non-inferior set estimation method (NISE) method [30, 21, 6], global shooting procedure [12], the normal boundary intersection (NBI) method [34], the normal
constraint (NC) method [72], the adaptive search method, and the projection method.

#### 2.2.4 Interactive methods

The interactive method is an iterative way to arrive at the most satisfactory results. The analyst interacts with the decision maker throughout the solution process. This has an obvious advantage over other classes because of the decision maker's high level of confidence in the final solution. The three-step process involves: (1) finding the initial feasible solution, (2) interacting with the decision maker, and (3) obtaining a new solution (or a set of new solutions). If the new solution is acceptable to the decision maker, stop. Otherwise, repeat steps two and three.

Interactive methods eliminate many of the disadvantages of the three classes of methods discussed above. Its advantages include generation of only a part of the Pareto optimal solution set, the flexibility of correcting preferences/judgments as the process moves along, and a better opportunity to understand the problem and improve decision-making.

Consistency of the decisions by the decision maker is one of the basic assumptions overriding the majority of interactive methods. However, inconsistencies are unavoidable because of the subjectivity of the decision makers. Consistency is becoming the focal point in the development of new interactive methods. Various methods deal with inconsistencies in various ways as in [108].

Interactive methods are relatively advanced due to a progressive involvement of decision makers in the solution development process. Numerous such methods are used, and they differ in terms of:

- 1. how the decision maker receives information,
- 2. how the decision maker provides information,
- 3. how the multiple objectives are aggregated to form single objective optimization problem,
- 4. how the decision maker's inconsistencies are handled,
- 5. how the decision maker's behavioral issues are accounted for [61, 62],
- 6. how user-friendly and descriptive they are while dealing with decision maker's inputs, and
- 7. how and, to what extent, the decision maker's creativity is encouraged.

The decision maker should be able to understand the information easily and utilize it in a meaningful way to come up with a proper response efficiently. This would entail a total commitment from the analyst and the decision maker to this methodology. The amount of information received by the decision maker affects the amount of the information he/she uses. More information does not always lead to better decisions [60].

Convergence of the interactive method is discussed next. According to the conventional definition of convergence, the method is said to converge to Pareto optimal points if the final solution is Pareto optimal [73]. Another definition states that the method is said to converge to a satisficing solution if the final solution is satisficing [73]. In other

words, there is some degree of ambiguity about the meaning and proof of convergence for interactive methods. As a matter of fact there has been research, as described in Stewart [111], Gardiner [44], and Zionts [137, 136], claiming that mathematical convergence is neither necessary nor sufficient to evaluate the validity of an interactive method. The solution process stops when the decision maker is convinced that no significantly better solutions exist.

Miettinen [73] discusses numerous interactive methods. These include an interactive surrogate worth tradeoff (ISWT), the Geoffrion-Dyer-Feinberg (GDF), sequential proxy optimization technique (SPOT), and Tchebycheff's method. He also delves into the step method (STEM), reference point method, GUESS or naive method, and satisficing tradeoff method (STOM), along with light beam search, reference direction approach, reference direction method, and non-differentiable interactive multiobjective bundle based optimization system (NIMBUS). Collette and Siarry [32] discuss Fandel, Jahn, and the simplex methods.

#### 2.2.5 Fuzzy-based methods

The notion of fuzzy sets and logic can be used to model real-world processes. The theory of fuzzy sets, created by Zadeh [133], redefines fuzzy sets to allow one to deal with uncertainty, inaccuracy and progressive transition. The idea is to model each objective function and constraint with a membership function developed by the decision maker using reasoning, experience, interpretation, and perception. Some of the popular fuzzy approaches applied to multiobjective optimization are the Sakawa method [105, 104] and the Reardon method [81, 82].

#### 2.2.6 Methods for metaheuristics

We will now discuss some metaheuristic methods that are inherently different from the above methods. Primary metaheuristic methods include simulated annealing, TABU search and genetic algorithms. Simulated annealing is based on the physical process of metal annealing in terms of how it functions [87]. Glover's TABU search [45] is designed to circumvent local optima. Genetic algorithms are mathematically analogous to the Darwin's theory of natural selection [36]. They converge to a set of Pareto optimal solutions by successively working with a population of points. The vector evaluated genetic algorithm (VEGA) is a non-aggregation method to deal with a multiobjective optimization problem [28, 36]. The drawback with this method is its inability to find Pareto optimal solutions in the non-convex region. The multiple objective genetic algorithm (MOGA) method employs the domination relation to compute the efficiency of an individual [36, 43]. The limitation is its inability to produce diverse solutions approximating the Pareto frontier. Two improvements to the MOGA method are the non-dominated sorting genetic algorithm (NSGA) method [109] and the niched Pareto genetic algorithm (NPGA) method [53].

In summary, no one method is superior to other methods. Selection of a particular method to solve multiobjective optimization problems depends on:

- features of the problem at hand,
- appropriateness to the problem,
- people and the place of implementation,
- knowledge and type of decision maker,
- ease of use for real-world problems,
- theoretical properties of the method,
- computational efficiency, validity and sensitivity of results to the choice of method,
- transparency,

- ease of understanding,
- possibilities of interaction,
- interpretability of the results,
- ease of choosing the most preferred solution from an adequately big set of solution set, and
- ease of showing and interpreting the effect of decision makers' inputs on the solution. Interestingly, the selection of multiobjective optimization methods is a multiobjective optimization problem itself.

## 2.3 Analytic Hierarchy Process

The Analytic Hierarchy Process (AHP), developed by Thomas Saaty in the 1970s, has proven remarkably efficient in organizing and resolving complex decision-making problems. The AHP concept is based on human psychology. Humans tend to break down a complex problem in hierarchies or levels, and then make a rather simplistic pairwise comparison between criteria/alternatives at each level. Decomposition of the complexity is one of the first things humans do when they are faced with complex decision-making situations. Having identified various decision elements and the interrelationships among them, the human mind starts synthesizing them to form a judgment.

AHP is hierarchical in structure. For a decision-making problem, the significant factors are identified first. Then, these factors are arranged in a hierarchical structure from an overall goal to objectives, sub-objectives and alternatives in different levels from top to bottom [93]. Hierarchies are not something devised by self-serving bureaucratic organizations, but they are basic to how a human mind breaks a complex situation into clusters and sub-clusters [122]. The hierarchical structure is useful in two ways. First, it gives a detailed account of the intricate relationships in a complex decision-making

problem. Second, it aids decision makers in assessing homogeneity of factors in each level for an accurate comparison. The hierarchy process is illustrated in Saaty [93, 94].

Like any social variable, judgment or preference is subjective in nature. Since judgments/preferences are critical to the use of AHP in a practical problem domain, AHP works on the following assumptions:

- the pairwise comparisons can be obtained by direct questioning of people (meaning a group or individual in the sole authority of the decision making) familiar with the decision making problem;
- inconsistencies are unavoidable in real-world situations;
- priority setting is a must;
- all the alternatives (like technology choices at each level of WTS) are specified in advance, and not all variables need to be under the control of the people involved;
- the expressed judgments are deterministic in nature (although there have been a lot of interest in the study of probabilistic case as in Saaty [101, 102], Ozdemir [77], and Basak [8]); and
- in case of a dispute in a group setting, the separate judgments of the disputing parties may be compared with the judgments of the non-disputing parties.

AHP involves setting up the hierarchical structure of the decision-making problem, pairwise comparisons of all the elements of a lower level with each element of the next higher level, assigning a ratio to each pairwise comparison according to Saaty's fundamental ratio scale [94] in a matrix form, and finding the eigenvector associated with the pairwise comparison matrix giving the largest eigenvalue [93].

Mathematically, AHP works toward computation of principal eigenvector, which when normalized becomes the vector of priorities (or weight vector) for the given pairwise comparison matrix. This in turn is based on an important property of square matrices from algebra stating that associated with a square matrix are its eigenvectors and corresponding eigenvalues [130]. Forming a pairwise comparison matrix is central to AHP's efficacy and is discussed in Saaty [93]. A good discussion on the necessity of the principal eigenvector for the representation of priorities can be found in Saaty [96], and Saaty [98] shows through counter-examples the reason why the principal eigenvector is the only way to obtain correct vector of priorities under inconsistency of judgments. The principal eigenvector is insensitive to small perturbations as explained in Saaty [103].

Saaty [93] described the following four ways to get estimates of the principal eigenvector from a given pairwise comparison matrix.

- 1. The crudest estimate is obtained by summing the elements in each row and normalizing these by dividing them by the total of all the sums.
- 2. A relatively better estimate is obtained by summing the elements in each column, forming the reciprocals of these sums, and normalizing by dividing each reciprocal by the sum of the reciprocals.
- 3. A good estimate is obtained by dividing the elements of each column by the sum of that column (normalizing the column), adding the elements in each row of the normalized column matrix, and dividing this sum by the number of elements in the row (averaging over the normalized columns).
- 4. An equally good estimate can be obtained by taking the geometric mean of n elements in each row and normalizing the resulting numbers.

We use the method of normalizing the column and averaging over the normalized columns to get an estimate of the weight vector.

The computed eigenvector provides the vector of priorities, and the eigenvalue provides a measure of the consistency (or lack thereof) of judgment. Consistency is not only the requirement that transitivity of preferences gets satisfied but also the actual strength with which the expressed preference transits through the objectives in consideration. The consistency of an  $n \times n$  positive reciprocal matrix is equivalent to the requirement that

its maximum eigenvalue should be equal to n. It is possible to estimate the departure from consistency by comparing the ratio of the difference between maximum eigenvalue and number of elements to (number of elements - 1) with its value from randomly chosen judgments and corresponding reciprocals in the reverse positions in a matrix of the same order as in [93, 90, 95, 102, 92].

Saaty described in [93] the following method to obtain a crude estimate of consistency of a pairwise comparison matrix:

- multiplying the matrix of pairwise comparisons on the right by the estimated solution vector to obtain a new vector;
- dividing the first component of the new vector by the first component of the estimated solution vector, the second component of the new vector by the second component of the estimated solution vector and so on to obtain another vector; and
- computing average of the components of this vector to get an approximation of maximum (or principal) eigenvalue, which provides an estimate of consistency.

The closer the maximum eigenvalue is to the number of objectives/criteria in the pairwise comparison matrix, the more consistent is the result. New approaches in Pelez [79] and Alonso [5] have recently been developed for studying the consistency.

The next issue is how large the order of pairwise comparison matrix should be to ensure consistency. This should be seven plus or minus two as explained in Saaty [88]. The human mind is more sensitive to improving large inconsistencies, and the inconsistencies are shown to be sufficiently large if the order of pairwise comparison matrix falls in the seven plus or minus two for humans to respond effectively. We note that the wastewater treatment system (WTS) of this dissertation has six objectives/criteria for comparison, which fall in this range.

AHP does an excellent job of eliciting a group or individual judgment and expressing it on the ratio scale: 1/9, 1/8, 1/7, 1/6, 1/5, 1/4, 1/3, 1/2, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, where these values suggest the ratio of relative importance of one criterion to another. The relative importance of a particular criterion means the level of its importance to the overall goal of the decision-making process with respect to another criterion. For example, if technology T1 has two different criteria, cost and size, and cost is strongly more important than size. The corresponding ratio value that fits this is 5, implying that cost=5\*size. The interpretation of different values on the ratio scale is given in Saaty [93, 103, 90].

It is important to note here that AHP also uses real numbers other than the 17 rational numbers specified by the ratio scale to form ratios when it is desired to force consistency on the entire matrix from a few judgments. In order to form an  $n \times n$  perfectly consistent pairwise comparison matrix, a minimum of n-1 judgments are needed [93]. We use this information as an intuitive justification for using continuous ratio values in the computed pairwise comparison matrices.

The ratio scale of AHP raises numerous questions, which include why the ratio scale is necessary, what the rationale is behind the fundamental 1-9 scale, why 9 should be the upper value of the scale, etc. Technically, a scale is a triple consisting of a set of criteria, a binary operation on the criteria and a transformation of the criteria to the real numbers. Ratio scale is used in AHP because it can be shown mathematically that the pairwise comparisons defined by the binary operation map into the ratio scale of real numbers corresponding to the criteria being compared [93]. The fundamental 1-9 scale can be explained through the way we compare two objects in terms of their importance to us. We put the comparisons in either of the following five categories: equally important, weakly more important, strongly more important, demonstrably or very strongly more important, and absolutely more important. This task requires five real numbers, and

thus 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 are chosen to represent the above comparisons. The numbers 2, 4, 6, 8 then represent compromises between differing judgments. A good overview can be found in Saaty [90]. Poyhonen et al. [69] show that there are alternative numerical scales that produce more accurate estimates of judgments than the fundamental 1-9 scale and help reduce the inconsistency of the pairwise comparison matrices.

In order to represent reality in numerical judgments or preferences, AHP makes the following assumptions: (1) physical reality is consistent and can be counted on to produce similar results under controlled conditions; (2) consistency is necessary for capturing reality but not sufficient; (3) improving objectivity and playing down subjectivity will give a better estimate of reality; (4) mathematics can be used to develop a theoretical background for numerical scales of judgments; (5) a scale can be devised that has the power to differentiate various judgments and provide some kind of correspondence between qualitative judgments and the numbers on the scale; (6) measurement theory from physics and economics can be applied; and (7) inconsistency in judgment can be computed [103].

AHP holds some advantages over contemporary methods. It can deal with a large problem easily by breaking it down into subproblems, which in turn helps the decision makers focus and make sound decisions. It can detect the violation in consistency and evaluate it. It can be used by people with little experience, and can translate qualitative and subjective inputs into quantitative values for decision making. It can also point out potential conflicts and tradeoffs. It also exhibits invariance of the solution with respect to the index order of the criteria as explained in Saaty [93], Kablan [56], Nigim [54], and Debeljak [17].

AHP also has its limitations: (1) the inability to take into consideration the variability of confidence in making pairwise comparisons [135]; (2) the inability to explain the use of reciprocal values in the pairwise comparison matrix with regard to human per-

ception and judgment; (3) the unwieldy number of pairwise comparisons for a relatively large problem; (4) there could be better alternatives to the ratio scale, as evidenced by [69]; and (5) invariance is a handicap because of insensitivity to the relative uncertainty of the weight ratios assessed by the decision maker [38].

AHP has been applied in diverse areas since its inception about three and half decades ago. It was developed to solve a contingency planning problem [89]. It had its breakthrough application in designing alternative futures for Sudan [91]. Furthermore, it gained prominence through a flurry of applications [99, 97, 100]. The diversity of its application can be gauged by its use in economic, environmental, social, political and technological areas as described in Saaty [103] and Hobbs et al. [49].

AHP mimics reality since it allows for the inconsistencies in the judgments. AHP has the tools to adapt to complex situations. From the decision maker's standpoint, the ratio scale is simple to use and has all the requisite features to represent complex judgments extensively. As discussed above, AHP readily embraces the unavoidable inconsistencies of the judgments in real-world decision making, provides a way to measure the deviation in consistency, and validates this measurement by putting a given pairwise comparison matrix in a more tangible accept/reject category.

In summary, AHP has the following significant features: the ratio scale, the reciprocal paired comparisons, and the sensitivity of the principal eigenvector. It also allows the extension of scale from 1-9 to 1-infinity as well as group decision making [103].

# 2.4 Weight Generation Method

Determining weight vectors is one of the most significant elements of this dissertation. We are using AHP method in a multistage framework to compute weight vectors at each stage. Some of the important points in favor of AHP are:

- high level of confidence in the decision makers' judgments for wastewater treatment application to form a valid pairwise comparison matrix,
- a straightforward way to check the consistency of the judgments,
- mathematical basis for a unique weight vector calculation,
- semantic scales used in AHP have an implicit way of describing relative importance of criteria, and
- ease of application.

Nevertheless, the following questions arise. What should be the inherent properties of weight? What are the other methods to generate weight vectors (this also includes other eigenvector-based methods)? Where do they stand versus AHP? Are there methods exclusively designed for multistage setup? If yes, what are they? How do these multistage methods compare with our multistage version? Are there methods to derive weight vectors from pairwise comparison matrices? If yes, what are they? Finally, how do they compare against AHP?

We address each of these issues. We will present a survey of weight vector determination methods assigning pros and cons to each of them. Weight vector determination methods can be classified as: subjective and objective. Subjective methods work on the inputs from decision makers, and objective methods work without any participation from the decision makers. Some methods combine them to achieve some sort of tradeoff between objectivity and subjectivity [27]. Real-world decision making problems are dealt with by a decision making authority (an individual or a group solely in position to make a decision). If the decision making is democratic (takes inputs from all the members in the organization) then a high degree of objectivity can be expected as opposed to a highly subjective autocratic decision making. There is no single best way to make a decision that reflects the essence of democracy.

Since the goal is to develop an approach that can deal with the practical decision-making problems effectively, weights must have certain properties irrespective of the methods used. We will consider a wastewater treatment application to explain these properties. The desirable properties are as below.

- Weight values should be ratio scaled (for example, if the attribute 'cost' is three times as important as 'odor emissions', then the weight associated with 'cost' should be three times as large as the weight associated with 'odor emissions').
- Weights should indicate the relative importance of unit changes in their attribute value functions (for example, if a decision maker is indifferent between a change in cost value function of 1 and a change in odor emissions value function of 1/5, then the weight associated with cost should be 0.2 times weight associated with odor emissions).

In other words, the ratio of the weights of two criteria should be inversely proportional to the rate at which the decision maker makes a tradeoff between them. A criterion's weight is strongly linked to its value function implying that the value function (or at least the range of value function) definition is necessary for obtaining a meaningful weight.

Hobbs and Rowe [50] present some applications in the power sector that have made the mistake of assigning weights without defining the attribute/criterion value function. Therefore, the validity of weights goes hand in hand with the tradeoffs decision makers are willing to make. The decision makers should understand all the above properties of weights, and they should be able and willing to apply these properties while being asked to answer tradeoff questions. We made the choice to use AHP for weight vector calculations because of our close interaction with the WTS decision maker and a subsequent boost in our confidence in his judgment.

The simplest method to set weights is to use equal weights for the criteria. It is important to understand here that two criteria with equal weights in no way implies they are equally important. The key point here is that the relative importance of two criteria depends on weights as well as their ranges as explained in [49, 11].

We next discuss subjective methods. The weight vectors obtained through this method reflects decision makers' experience and judgments. It is evident that AHP falls in this category. We will present an assortment of other subjective methods currently in use and under development. Subjective methods begin by collecting judgments from a designated decision maker, and then using these to calculate weights. There are several methods for obtaining decision makers' preferences such as ranking, rating, various versions of pairwise comparisons, successive comparison [19, 39], and Delphi [120]. Further, the methods based on statistical and optimization modeling are multiple regression [49], linear programming [52, 110], and least-squares [93, 63]. In addition, point allocation [49], categorization [49], ratio questioning [93, 49], swing weights [120, 11], method of indifference tradeoff weights [57], and gamble method [49] are the frequently used methods for eliciting decision makers' judgments.

The ranking method ranks each criterion by asking the decision maker to assign a numerical rank. The numerical value 1 indicates most valuable, 2 means next most valuable, and so on.

The rating method rates each criterion by asking the decision maker to draw a line connecting the criterion to a continuous scale marked in units from 0 to 10 (or any equivalent form). This method allows decision makers to select points between numbers and assign more than one criterion to a single point on the scale.

Partial pairwise comparisons version I, proposed by Buel [16], asks the decision maker to indicate in a partial matrix form the number of the more valuable of the pair of criteria forming the row and column. Partial pairwise comparisons version II asks decision maker to circle the more valuable member of each pair of criteria. In this method, each criterion gets paired once with every other criterion. Complete paired

comparisons method is similar in approach as version II, however, the number of paired comparisons gets doubled due to duplication of each pair (for instance A and B appear once as A-B and the second time as B-A at a different place in the pairwise comparison matrix).

The Delphi technique is used to bring a consensus in group decision making through surveys, questionnaires, emails etc. This method has changed so much since its inception in 1950s that more often people have a hard time understanding it. Originally, the Delphi technique was developed to accomplish the following:

- a formal procedure of group decision making in which the group members never met and remained anonymous,
- a contribution by each member of group to produce an estimate of the task of interest supported by written arguments,
- anonymous exchange of these estimates and arguments in sequential rounds leading to new estimates, and
- some form of averaging to determine the group output after the third round typically.

A comparison of the Delphi technique with other group decision making methods is presented in [120].

Multiple regression method uses regression techniques to estimate weights. Linear programming methods use linear optimization techniques to determine weights. Point allocation method asks a decision maker to allocate 100 points among attributes in proportion of their importance. Categorization method assigns attributes to different hierarchies of importance, each having a different weight. Ratio questioning asks decision makers for ratios of the importance of two criteria at a time. AHP is a popular version of ratio questioning.

In the swing weights method, the decision maker considers a hypothetical decision situation where criteria are all at their worst value. Next, a series of swings are made starting with swinging the most preferred attribute from its worst value to its best value first, then swinging the second most preferred attribute, and so on. The swing weights method has the advantage of allowing the decision makers to consider the ranges for each attribute while ranking them [49, 11, 120].

In the method of indifference tradeoff weights, the weights should be consistent with tradeoffs decision makers are willing to make among attributes. This is achieved by asking decision makers to make tradeoffs and then deriving the implied weights.

In the successive comparisons method proposed by Churchman et al. [19], the decision maker takes the following steps. The first step is the ranking of criteria in the order of importance. The second step assigns the value 1 to the most important criterion and other values between 0 and 1 to the other criteria in order of importance. The third step decides whether the criterion with value 1 is more important than all other criteria combined: if it is then increasing the value of most important criterion greater than the sum of all the values associated with all subsequent criteria; else adjusting the value of this criterion to a value less than the sum of the values associated with all subsequent criteria. The fourth step decides whether the second most important criterion is more important than all lower-valued criteria and then proceeding as above, finally continuing until (n-1) criteria have been evaluated.

According to Hobbs et al. [49], of the methods listed above, the most preferred one is indifference tradeoff weights if decision makers are capable and willing to answer tradeoff questions. However, it is not always easy to tradeoff criteria. For example, in the wastewater treatment application both economic costs and odor emissions are to be minimized. It is hard to figure out how much one is willing to increase odor emissions to decrease economic costs, and vice versa. These are the instances when indifference

tradeoff weights assessed may be unstable. In order to minimize instability in the assessed weights a consistency check should be carried out by asking more than the minimum number of questions needed to determine weights. It is highly likely that a good number of decision makers may show discomfort in answering tradeoff questions. In this case, weights may best be assessed by using other methods.

One effective way to ensure the validity of the weights is to combine various methods to reflect the ranges of criteria. Examples of the hybrid methods are: swing-AHP technique [49], Delphi-AHP [58], etc.

According to Hobbs et al. [49], the recommended precautions are as follows. If subjective methods are used: the decision makers (involved in assessing weights) should be well aware of the necessary properties of weights outlined above, decision makers should consider the ranges of criteria when picking weights, tradeoff questions should be asked to validate weights, and use two or more methods for determining weights if time permits.

Since obtaining judgments is not always easy, and for such situations we need objective methods to generate weights. In this method, weight vectors are calculated without seeking judgments of the decision maker. Though the literature is sparse on objective methods, some popular examples include the extreme weight approach [78], the random weight approach [121], and the entropy method [52].

We now look specifically at other eigenvector methods for deriving weight vectors. Some of the prominent methods include: alternative eigenvector method by Cogger and Yu [29], graded eigenvector method (GEM) by Takeda et al. [38], etc. How do these compare with AHP? Cogger and Yu's method is computationally simpler than AHP. The comparison between GEM and AHP is still under development [38].

Krovak [63] presents three methods of deriving weights based on pairwise comparison matrices and gives a simulation study for comparing these methods with AHP.

Batishchev et al. suggested a method to determine weights based on the qualitative information provided by the decision maker [33].

Though the multistage weight determination is not well featured in the literature, Chen and Fu [27] provide an iterative method of obtaining weights in a multistage decision making framework where the objective weights are initially elicited from the information implicit in alternatives and can be interactively adjusted to reflect the dynamic nature of decision situations.

For multiobjective multistage decision making the weight assessment is not straightforward due to dynamic nature of the problem. Every stage has its own characteristics
and setting a priority from stage to stage is cumbersome. Despite being criticized for its
lack of interpretability and a sound rationale a convenient way to deal with this problem
is to have a method that specifies weights objectively (no participation from decision
makers) in the beginning, which gets adjusted according to the changes in the situation
at different stages [27].

# 2.5 Multistage Multiobjective Methods

Over past couple of decades a tremendous amount of attention has been directed toward research in the area of multistage multiobjective optimization problems, albeit the progress has been excruciatingly slow. It is evident from the fact that even today not one method can claim to have the capability to solve a general large-scale MSMO problem effectively. The reason for the slow progress can be attributed to a lack of truly efficient and effective method for practical purposes to deal with multistage and multiobjective parts separately.

Dynamic programming is typically used for multistage problems, which however comes with limitations such as curse of dimensionality, inability to satisfy conditions for decomposition: separability and monotonicity, computational intractability for large problems, etc. An overview of multiobjective methods can be seen in the preceding section. More often than not, multiobjective methods have common drawbacks: problem specific, solves small problems, computationally inefficient for large problems, and lack of real-world application [40].

MSMO problems are prevalent in disparate areas such as operations research and industrial engineering, computer science and engineering, civil engineering, mechanical engineering, electrical engineering, chemical engineering, economics and finance, management, etc. A wide spectrum of contributions stems from its application to a wider area of real-world problems [40]. For example, a large portion of control problems exhibits these characteristics.

We begin with a review of past work on multistage single criterion techniques, and then move on to a discussion on significant past contributions in the multistage multiobjective area. Scalarization techniques such as weighted-sum and  $\varepsilon$ -constraint convert the multistage, multiobjective formulation into a multistage, single criterion formulation, which can be easily solved using existing approaches for multistage, single criterion problems.

Dynamic programming-based approaches, discussed in [9, 74, 76, 37, 75, 113], are used for solving multistage, single criterion problems. Bellman conceptualized the dynamic programming method, and presents an overview of theory and methodology in [9]. Mitten explains the synthesis of multistage processes using two composition operations: recursive methods to construct the optimal processes, and a state-space dimensionality reduction method [74]. The paper also presents some sufficient conditions for optimal composition and some state-space approximation techniques. Nemhauser does an excellent job of explaining the single criterion, finite stage decision problem [76]. Denardo talks about various aspects of sequential decision processes [37]. Mitten discusses a method for solving finite stage problems based on the preference relations instead of a

real valued utility function measuring the objective in conventional approaches. Mitten's approach generalizes traditional dynamic programming by replacing: transition function with a simple partition of the set of states, and the real valued return function with a set of preference relations [75]. The drawbacks to Mitten's approach are the following: restrictive due to the assumption of complete and transitive preference relation (contrary to the preference relation associated with Pareto optimality, which is not complete and transitive, and the fact that transitivity fails in more general preference relations), and limited practical applicability due to a restriction on the number of states and decisions that may be considered.

We will use a method based on the new dynamic programming-based approach, developed by Tsai [113], to solve our scalarized model. Tsai [113] uses high-dimensional continuous-state Stochastic Dynamic Programming (SDP) for optimizing a system over finite time periods. Solution to the high-dimensional continuous-state SDP problem involves: (1) discretization of the continuous state-space by constructing an orthogonal-array based experimental design, and (2) approximation of the SDP future value function by fitting a statistical model obtained by multivariate adaptive regression splines (MARS). The accurate solution may be obtained in the event the solutions using different number of discretization points converge.

Usually multistage, multiobjective problems are converted into a large single stage, multiobjective problem, which can be solved using the single stage, multiobjective methods discussed above. Lost in the conversion, however, is the innate significance of the stages to the overall problem and perhaps the computational tractability of the problem.

The most significant early contributions in the area of multistage multiobjective optimization are attributed to Brown and Strauch, Henig, and Yu and Seiford. Brown and Strauch extended Bellman's dynamic programming principle to the multicriteria decision making framework [14]. Brown and Strauch's technique has limited applicability due to

the assumption that states use same associative operation to combine the returns from successive stages. It is important to emphasize here that majority of practical problems require operators to possess non-associativity and/or variability from stage to stage.

Henig's dissertation remains a cornerstone in the field of infinite stage multicriteria problems and proposes some of the value and policy improvement techniques [47]. Results of Henig's dissertation can be summarized as: establishing a generalized role of stationary policies among the set of all policies, examining the set of nondominated returns with respect to an acute cone, establishing conditions: for sets in  $\mathbb{R}^n$  to contain a non-empty nondominated subset, for the non-empty nondominated subset to be characterized and approximated by the set of nondominated exposed points, and for the set of nondominated returns to be characterized and approximated by the set of nondominated stationary policies.

We next discuss some of the pioneering past research in the field of finite stage multiple criteria. Yu et al. [132] discuss finite stage, multiple criteria problems with an unprecedented clarity, which can be outlined as follows: a formulation of serial decision problem with multiple criteria; preliminary results; separability, monotonicity and nondominance boundedeness conditions to decompose the problem for stage-wise computation; a 2-objective 3-stage example to illustrate the backward computation; and a list of problems for future research. The approach has the following limitations. It is enumerative and thus computationally inefficient for a real-world problem. It provides an approximate solution if the nondominance boundedeness condition is not satisfied. It is restrictive in terms of conditions for decomposing (separability, monotonicity, and nondominance boundedeness conditions may not be satisfied simultaneously). Moreover, it suffers from the curse of dimensionality and limited applicability. On the other hand, some of the advantages of this approach are: its simple formulation and its ability to

approximate a set of all nondominated solutions under the conditions of separability and monotonicity.

Another important contribution in finite stage multiple criteria comes from Gomide, who uses the  $\varepsilon$ -constraint approach, augmented Lagrange multiplier functions, and the concepts of hierarchical optimization to solve multistage, multiobjective optimization problems [46]. Gomide calls his methodology multiobjective, multistage impact analysis method (MMIAM), which essentially is a methodology for multiple stage and multiple objective decision making. For multistage and multiobjective optimization problems satisfying the separability and monotonicity assumptions, multiobjective dynamic programming has been used extensively over last three decades.

Klotzler extends Bellman's dynamic programming to a vector-valued objective function by modifying the separability condition, monotonicity condition and recurrence relations [59]. The modified recurrence relations, referred to as recurrence set relations, are required to satisfy the von Neumann-Morgenstern property. This paper offers a good theoretical account on multiobjective discrete dynamic programming.

Villarreal and Karwan extend the fundamental dynamic programming recursive equations to the multiple criteria framework [119]. Computation results for the binary multiple criteria knapsack problem are reported. The disadvantages are limited applicability and lack of efficiency.

Henig investigates a dynamic programming model with vector-valued returns. He proposes a general theory on dynamic programming with multiple objectives at each stage [48].

Abo-Sinna and Hussein present an algorithm for generating efficient solutions of multiobjective dynamic programming problem [4]. They use a constraint-based method to derive a generalized functional equation of dynamic programming under the separability and monotonicity conditions. The drawbacks still are: limited applicability and lack of efficiency.

Other significant work on multiobjective dynamic programming is summarized as follows. Li and Haimes review the theoretical concepts behind multi-objective dynamic programming and examine the evolution of its theory and methodology since its inception [66]. Li finds the set of Pareto optimal solutions through the use of a generating approach based on stochastic multi-objective dynamic programming [64]. A general separable class of stochastic programming multi-objective optimization with perfect state information is considered here. Sastry et al. propose a solution methodology to multiple goal control problems with fuzzy goals [117]. These authors consider a decision vector as opposed to a single decision variable at each stage.

## **CHAPTER 3**

## **METHODOLOGY**

#### 3.1 Introduction

In this dissertation, we extend AHP concepts to a multistage setting and use the weighted-sum approach as an a priori method at each stage of an MSMO problem. This requires a methodology that both determines a weight vector at one stage and modifies this vector appropriately from one stage to the next. We use AHP to determine stagewise weight vectors. Our motivation behind using AHP can be summarized as follows: provides a way to obtain a priori weight vectors at each stage for the weightedsum approach to be used as an a priori method; provides a firm mathematical basis for unique weight vector calculations; decision makers/technical experts easily adapt to AHP due to the following: they do not need to know optimization theory, and they only need to have some idea about the relative importance of objectives/criteria; provides a straightforward way to check the consistency of judgments; provides an efficient way of generating different sets of weight vectors for multiple iterations to navigate through an exhaustive Pareto optimal solution set for an MSMO problem; interpretability as semantic scales used in AHP have an implicit way of describing relative importance of criteria; practical due to its ability to adapt easily to a pairwise comparison matrix with rational number entries; and ease of application. Next, we need some way of transforming the pairwise comparison matrix at one stage to the next to obtain the weight vectors at various stages using AHP while satisfying the properties of pairwise comparison matrix outlined in section 3.2.1.

In this chapter, we introduce a new methodology for computing pairwise comparison matrices at each stage of a multistage decision-making framework, which can be used to compute stagewise weight vectors and to form weighted-sum of objective functions at each stage. After a multiobjective subproblem has been converted at each stage into a single-objective subproblem, dynamic programming-based approaches, such as that utilized in [113], can be used to solve the multistage optimization problem. We have developed a methodology that begins with the *input phase* for obtaining judgments on pairs of objectives for the first stage and on dependencies from one stage to the next, uses the input phase information in the *matrix generation phase* to construct pairwise comparison matrices for the subsequent stages, and applies Analytic Hierarchy Process (AHP) on the information from the first two phases in the *weighting phase* to obtain the stagewise weight vectors representing the expert opinions. In summary, our methodology consists of three phases: (1) The *input phase*, (2) The *matrix generation phase*, and (3) The *weighting phase* [93].

The input phase plays a crucial role in controlling the efficacy of the matrix generation phase, which affects the usefulness of weighting phase. Therefore, obtaining high quality data in the input phase is paramount to the effectiveness of our three-phase methodology in solving a general MSMO problem. Since the input phase seeks opinions/judgments of the decision makers, the problem is: how can we ensure high quality human opinions/judgments? Our goal is to involve decision makers in finding a practical Pareto optimal solution. One way to improve the odds of getting precise and consistent judgments is by asking questions in a logical sequence so as to instill some degree of intuition for making relatively accurate judgments.

The input phase (1), with the exception of matrix of dependencies from one stage to the next, and the weighting phase (3) follow the standard AHP approach [49]. For the input phase (1), we present a questionnaire-based approach to elicit relatively precise and consistent judgments on the trade-offs decision makers are willing to make on pairs of objectives for a general MSMO problem. For the matrix generation phase (2), however, we present here two new methods that generate pairwise comparison matrices in a multistage setting and use AHP methodology to determine weight vectors from each pairwise comparison matrix. In both the methods, the geometric mean is used to maintain the component values of resulting pairwise comparison matrices in the AHP ratio scale range. Our two new matrix generation methods extend AHP to multiple objective, multiple stage decision problems. In particular, our approach allows (a) interpretability as a result of the pairwise comparison matrices following the AHP ratio scale, (b) an improvement in the consistency of the pairwise comparison matrices, (c) the extension of the AHP ratio scale to a continuum, and (d) input from the actual decision makers on the relative importance of the different objectives at a stage and between two consecutive stages without decision makers needing to understand the optimization concepts in detail.

This section is organized as follows. Subsection 3.2 explains the *input phase*. Subsection 3.3 describes the *matrix generation phase* and states the necessary definitions. Subsection 3.4 elaborates upon the *weighting phase*. A numerical example is shown in Subsection 3.5. The conditional convergence of the new methods is discussed in Subsection 3.6. The divergence of the SGM method is shown in Subsection 3.7. Finally, some remarks on the convergence behavior of the new methods are given in Subsection 3.8.

## 3.2 The input phase

Let the matrices  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$  and  $T_{\tau}$  be defined as follows.

•  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$  is the  $k \times k$  pairwise comparison matrix at stage  $\tau$ , where k is the number of objective functions at stage  $\tau$ , and  $a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)}$  is the value at the intersection of row i and column j of  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$ .

•  $T_{\tau}$  is the  $k \times k$  diagonal transformation matrix between stage  $\tau$  and  $\tau + 1$ , and  $t_{ij}^{\tau}$  is the value at the intersection of row i and column j of  $T_{\tau}$ .

In this phase, two classes of judgments are required from the decision maker (or expert or technical consultant). They are:

- 1. the judgment on the pairwise comparisons in the first stage to form a complete pairwise comparison matrix at stage one (denoted by matrix  $A_{(1,1)}$ )
- 2. the judgments on dependencies of the same classes of objective function from one stage to the next (denoted by matrices  $T_{\tau}$  between stage  $\tau$  and  $\tau + 1$ )

# 3.2.1 Judgment on the pairwise comparisons at the first stage

 $A_{(1,1)}$  satisfies all the properties of the pairwise comparison matrix specified by the AHP. According to AHP, the following are the properties of a pairwise comparison matrix:

- the value in row i and column j of  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$  (denoted by  $a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)}$ ) indicates how much more important objective i is than objective j at stage  $\tau$ ;
- the *importance* is measured on a ratio scale  $\left[\frac{1}{9}, 9\right]$  with each number being interpreted according to the AHP philosophy given in [93];
- the value in row i and column j of  $A_{\tau,\tau}$  should be positive, i.e.,  $a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)} > 0, \forall i, j;$
- $\bullet \ a_{ii}^{(\tau,\tau)} = 1, \forall i;$
- for consistency it is necessary that  $a_{ji}^{(\tau,\tau)} = \frac{1}{a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)}}, \forall i, j;$
- transitivity may not hold if the decision maker is inconsistent, i.e., if  $\exists i, j, k$  such that  $[a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)}][a_{jk}^{(\tau,\tau)}] \neq a_{ik}^{(\tau,\tau)}$ .

We assume that there are the same k objective functions in every stage. The necessary consistency property implies a need for  $\frac{k(k-1)}{2}$  pairwise judgments in order to form a complete pairwise comparison matrix.

# 3.2.2 Judgments on dependencies from one stage to the next

The  $k \times k$  diagonal matrix  $T_{\tau}$  implies a need to obtain k pairwise judgments. We assume that dependencies exist between the same objective functions in consecutive stages. This implies k pairwise judgments. Alternately, the matrix of dependencies can also be termed as an interstage diagonal transformation matrix, named from the role it plays in transforming the pairwise comparison matrix in one stage into the pairwise comparison matrix in next stage following the methodologies for matrix generation in the second phase. The properties of the matrix of dependencies (or interstage diagonal transformation matrix),  $T_{\tau}$ , are:

- the value in row i and column i of  $T_{\tau}$  (denoted by  $t_{ii}^{\tau}$ ) indicates how much more important objective i in the stage  $\tau$  is than objective i in the stage  $\tau + 1$ ;
- the importance is measured on a ratio scale  $\left[\frac{1}{9}, 9\right]$  with each number being interpreted according to AHP philosophy given in [93];
- the value of non-diagonal elements of  $T_{\tau}$  should be zero, i.e.,  $t_{ij}^{\tau} = 0$ , for  $i \neq j$ ;
- diagonal elements of  $T_{\tau}$  should be positive, and belong to the AHP ratio scale  $\left[\frac{1}{9}, 9\right]$ , i.e.,  $t_{ii}^{\tau} > 0$  and  $t_{ii}^{\tau} \in \left[\frac{1}{9}, 9\right]$ .

## 3.2.3 Questionnaire modeling

The questionnaire modeling is used in the input phase to come up with weight ratios that represent the rate at which the decision maker is willing to tradeoff one objective for another considering the improvement from the worst value to the best value. One way to obtain meaningful weight ratios is through ratio questioning based on the tradeoffs reflecting "true" preferences of the decision maker [49]. In the past, there have been numerous instances of erroneous weight assessments due to misrepresentation of preferences [10]. Weight assessment is more complicated for an MSMO problem from the standpoint of decision makers' participation. We have simplified it by comparing the

same objective types in consecutive stages. However, we consider all pairwise comparisons for the first stage. The questionnaire modeling involves asking two types of questions for each class of judgments, which are:

- 1. Value questions that ask for the worst and best values of objectives in various stages.
- 2. Importance questions that ask for the tradeoff and relative importance between pairs of objectives.

We adopt a sequential questioning process to obtain weight ratios. Each weight ratio requires: 4 value questions to be answered first, and 2 importance questions to be answered second. Moreover, there is a logical order for answering 2 importance questions. Knowledge of lower and upper objective bounds helps decision makers answer tradeoff questions more consistently and precisely. We define the following.

- k is the number of objective functions, which is same for all stages in the MSMO problem,
- T denotes the total number of stages in the MSMO problem,
- $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$  is the  $k \times k$  pairwise comparison matrix at stage  $\tau$ ,
- $T_{\tau}$  is the  $k \times k$  diagonal transformation matrix between stage  $\tau$  and  $\tau + 1$ ,
- $w_i$  is the weight for objective i at stage 1,  $i=1,2,\ldots,k$ , and
- $w_{\tau}^{i}$  is the weight for objective i at stage  $\tau$ ,  $i=1,2,\ldots,k$  and  $\tau=1,2,\ldots,(T-1)$ .

The sequential questioning is explained next for both classes of judgments in the input phase. For the judgments on the pairwise comparisons in the first stage, the sequential questioning for a pair of objectives i and j involves asking:

- 1. What is the worst value of objective i in the first stage?
- 2. What is the best value of objective i in the first stage?
- 3. What is the worst value of objective j in the first stage?
- 4. What is the best value of objective j in the first stage?

These value questions lead us to the following importance questions:

- 5. Which one of the pairs of objectives i and j is more important in terms of improvement from the worst value to the best value?
- 6. Given the more important objective, how many times is this objective more important than the other?

The answer to question (6) is based on the AHP ratio scale shown in 3.1, which gives the weight ratio  $\frac{w_i}{w_i}$ . The total number of weight ratios to be determined for a complete

Table 3.1. AHP Ratio Scale

Ratio Values	1	3	5	7	9	2, 4, 6, 8
Interpretation	Equal	Slightly	Moderately	Strongly	Absolutely	Intermediate
		more	more	more	more	Importance Relations

pairwise comparison matrix at stage 1,  $A_{(1,1)}$ , is  $\frac{k(k-1)}{2}$ . It does not matter whether these weight ratios come from the upper triangle or lower triangle of the pairwise comparison matrix  $A_{(1,1)}$  due to the reciprocal property of the pairwise comparison matrix, which implies that the elements in the upper triangle are the reciprocal of the corresponding elements in the lower triangle. Hence, the total number of questions required to determine  $A_{(1,1)}$  is  $\frac{6k(k-1)}{2}$ .

Similarly for the judgments on the dependencies from one stage to the next, the sequential questioning for a pair of objectives, i at stage  $\tau$  and i at stage  $\tau + 1$ , involves asking:

- 1. What is the worst value of objective i at stage  $\tau + 1$ ?
- 2. What is the best value of objective i at stage  $\tau + 1$ ?
- 3. What is the worst value of objective i at stage  $\tau$ ?
- 4. What is the best value of objective i at stage  $\tau$ ?

These value questions lead us to the following importance questions:

5. Which one of the pairs of objectives i at stage  $\tau$  and i at stage  $\tau + 1$  is more important in terms of improvement from the worst value to the best value?

6. Given the more important objective, how many times is this objective more important than the other?

The answer to question (6) gives the weight ratio  $\frac{w_{\tau+1}^i}{w_{\tau}^i}$ . The number of weight ratios to be determined for a diagonal transformation matrix between stage  $\tau$  and  $\tau+1$ ,  $T_{\tau}$ , is k, which implies that the total number of weight ratios required to determine  $T_{\tau}$ ,  $\tau=1,2,\ldots,(T-1)$ , for a T-stage k-objective problem is k(T-1). Therefore, the total number of questions required to determine  $T_{\tau}$ ,  $\tau=1,2,\ldots,(T-1)$ , for a T-stage k-objective problem is 6k(T-1). Finally, the input phase for a general T-stage k-objective problem requires,

$$\frac{6k(k-1)}{2} + 6k(T-1),$$

questions to be answered by decision makers. However, the number of unique questions to be answered in the input phase for a general T-stage k-objective problem is: 2kT value questions  $plus\ k(k-1) + 2k(T-1)$  importance questions.

## 3.3 The matrix generation phase

This step is crucial for achieving the primary objective of weight vector generation. In this phase, pairwise comparison matrices are computed for all stages.

Initially, we tried various ideas to accomplish this task. One among these was finding a  $k \times k$  matrix  $T_{\tau}$  that could transform pairwise comparison matrix at stage  $\tau$ ,  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$  into pairwise comparison matrix at stage  $\tau+1$ ,  $A_{(\tau+1,\tau+1)}$  such that

$$A_{(\tau+1,\tau+1)} = T_{\tau}A_{(\tau,\tau)}, \tau = 1, 2, \dots, (T-1)$$

This was ruled out because of an underlying restriction of invertibility of  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$ , which obviously is not invertible if it is a perfectly consistent matrix. The next approach involved using a transformation,

$$A_{(\tau+1,\tau+1)} = (T_{\tau})^{-1} A_{(\tau,\tau)} T_{\tau}, \tau = 1, 2, \dots, (T-1)$$

However, the results of this transformation violated the AHP ratio scale.

Let us denote the expression  $[(T_{\tau})^{-1}A_{(\tau,\tau)}T_{\tau}]$  by  $\widehat{A}_{\tau+1}$  with elements  $\widehat{a}_{ij}^{\tau+1}$  at the intersection of row i and column j, where i, j = 1, 2, ..., k. Subsequently, we tried the square root of the previous transformation with the purpose of satisfying the AHP ratio scale, which for an arbitrary row i and an arbitrary column j led to

$$a_{ij}^{(\tau+1,\tau+1)} = \sqrt{\widehat{a}_{ij}^{\tau+1}},$$

where

$$\widehat{a}_{ij}^{\tau+1} = [(\frac{1}{t_{ii}^{\tau}})(a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)})(t_{jj}^{\tau})].$$

Following the properties of pairwise comparison matrix the elements with i < j are the reciprocals of the corresponding elements in the lower triangle. In this transformation, square root was applied to each entry of the product matrix  $\hat{A}_{\tau+1}$ , which is illustrated below.

## Numerical Example of Square Root Transformation:

Suppose there are three objectives at each stage.

Let the given pairwise comparison matrix at stage 1 be

$$A_{(1,1)} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & \frac{1}{2} & \frac{1}{3} \\ 2 & 1 & \frac{1}{2} \\ 3 & 2 & 1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Let the interstage diagonal transformation matrix between stage 1 and 2 be

$$T_1 = \begin{pmatrix} 2 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 3 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 2 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Given these input matrices we would like to determine the pairwise comparison matrix at stage 2,  $A_{(2,2)}$ . In doing that the first step would be to determine the product matrix  $\widehat{A}_2$ .

$$\widehat{A}_{2} = [(T_{1})^{-1}A_{(1,1)}T_{1}] = \begin{pmatrix} (\frac{1}{2})(1)(2) & \frac{1}{(\frac{1}{3})(2)(2)} & \frac{1}{(\frac{1}{2})(3)(3)} \\ (\frac{1}{3})(2)(2) & (\frac{1}{3})(1)(3) & \frac{1}{(\frac{1}{2})(2)(3)} \\ (\frac{1}{2})(3)(3) & (\frac{1}{2})(2)(3) & (\frac{1}{2})(1)(2) \end{pmatrix}.$$

Then the pairwise comparison matrix at stage 2,

$$A_{(2,2)} = \sqrt{\widehat{a}_{ij}^2} = \begin{pmatrix} \sqrt{(\frac{1}{2})(1)(2)} & \frac{1}{\sqrt{(\frac{1}{3})(2)(2)}} & \frac{1}{\sqrt{(\frac{1}{2})(3)(3)}} \\ \sqrt{(\frac{1}{3})(2)(2)} & \sqrt{(\frac{1}{3})(1)(3)} & \frac{1}{\sqrt{(\frac{1}{2})(2)(3)}} \\ \sqrt{(\frac{1}{2})(3)(3)} & \sqrt{(\frac{1}{2})(2)(3)} & \sqrt{(\frac{1}{2})(1)(2)} \end{pmatrix}$$

$$= \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0.866025 & 0.57735 \\ 1.154701 & 1 & 0.57735 \\ 1.732051 & 1.732051 & 1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

However, the square root transformation also violated the AHP ratio scale. This draw-back would be illustrated through an example next.

# Numerical Example Illustrating the Violation of AHP Ratio Scale:

Suppose there are three objectives at each stage. Let the given pairwise comparison matrix at stage 1 be

$$A_{(1,1)} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & \frac{1}{5} & \frac{1}{3} \\ 5 & 1 & 5 \\ 3 & \frac{1}{5} & 1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Let the interstage diagonal transformation matrix between stage 1 and 2 be

$$T_1 = \begin{pmatrix} 4 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \frac{1}{5} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 4 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Then the product matrix

$$\widehat{A}_{2} = [(T_{1})^{-1}A_{(1,1)}T_{1}] = \begin{pmatrix} (\frac{1}{4})(1)(4) & \frac{1}{(5)(5)(4)} & \frac{1}{((\frac{1}{4})(3)(4)} \\ (5)(5)(4) & (5)(1)(\frac{1}{5}) & \frac{1}{(\frac{1}{4})(\frac{1}{5})(\frac{1}{5})} \\ (\frac{1}{4})(3)(4) & (\frac{1}{4})(\frac{1}{5})(\frac{1}{5}) & (\frac{1}{4})(1)(4) \end{pmatrix}.$$

Then the pairwise comparison matrix at stage 2 is

$$A_{(2,2)} = \sqrt{\widehat{a}_{ij}^2} = \begin{pmatrix} \sqrt{(\frac{1}{4})(1)(4)} & \frac{1}{\sqrt{(5)(5)(4)}} & \frac{1}{\sqrt{(\frac{1}{4})(3)(4)}} \\ \sqrt{(5)(5)(4)} & \sqrt{(5)(1)(\frac{1}{5})} & \frac{1}{\sqrt{(\frac{1}{4})(\frac{1}{5})(\frac{1}{5})}} \\ \sqrt{(\frac{1}{4})(3)(4)} & \sqrt{(\frac{1}{4})(\frac{1}{5})(\frac{1}{5})} & \sqrt{(\frac{1}{4})(1)(4)} \end{pmatrix}$$

$$= \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0.10 & 0.57735 \\ 10 & 1 & 10 \\ 1.732051 & 0.10 & 1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

It can be seen above that entries  $a_{12}^{(2,2)} = 0.10$ ,  $a_{21}^{(2,2)} = 10$ ,  $a_{23}^{(2,2)} = 10$ , and  $a_{32}^{(2,2)} = 0.10$  in  $A_{2,2}$  do not comply with the AHP ratio scale. In conclusion, the square root transformation leads to the following types of violation of AHP ratio scale:

Violation I: at least one of the entries in the product matrix  $(T_{\tau})^{-1}A_{(\tau,\tau)}T_{\tau}$  less than  $\frac{1}{81}$  (In other words, the reciprocal values greater than 81 leading to violation II), Violation II: at least one of the entries in the product matrix  $(T_{\tau})^{-1}A_{(\tau,\tau)}T_{\tau}$  greater than 81 (In other words, the reciprocal values less than  $\frac{1}{81}$  leading to violation I). Violations I and II occur simultaneously due to the reciprocal property of pairwise comparison matrix, which implies that  $a_{ji}^{(\tau,\tau)} = \frac{1}{a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)}}$ . In other words, the occurrence of violation I at the intersection of row i and column j will lead to the occurrence of violation II at the intersection of row j and column i, and vice versa. In the example above, the violation I occurs at  $a_{32}^{(2,2)}$  and  $a_{12}^{(2,2)}$ , while violation II occurs at  $a_{21}^{(2,2)}$  and  $a_{23}^{(2,2)}$ .

Next we tried the cube root transformation, which for an arbitrary row i and an arbitrary column j led to

$$a_{ij}^{(\tau+1,\tau+1)} = \sqrt[3]{\widehat{a}_{ij}^{\tau+1}},$$

where

$$\widehat{a}_{ij}^{\tau+1} = [(\frac{1}{t_{ii}^{\tau}})(a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)})(t_{jj}^{\tau})].$$

 $\widehat{a}_{ij}^{\tau+1}$  is an element of the matrix  $\widehat{A}_{\tau+1}$  at the intersection of row i and column j. Following the properties of pairwise comparison matrix the elements with i < j are the reciprocals of the corresponding elements in the lower triangle. In this transformation cube root was applied to each entry of the product matrix  $\widehat{A}_{\tau+1}$ , which could be easily understood by substituting cube root for square root in the above square root transformation example. The upside with the cube root transformation was its ability to satisfy AHP ratio scale.

## Numerical Example Illustrating the Cube Root Transformation

Suppose there are three objectives at each stage.

Let the given pairwise comparison matrix at stage 1 be

$$A_{(1,1)} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 1 & \frac{1}{3} \\ 1 & 1 & \frac{1}{2} \\ 3 & 2 & 1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Let the interstage diagonal transformation matrix between stage 1 and 2 be

$$T_1 = \begin{pmatrix} 2 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Then the product matrix

$$\widehat{A}_{2} = [(T_{1})^{-1}A_{(1,1)}T_{1}] = \begin{pmatrix} (\frac{1}{2})(1)(2) & \frac{1}{(1)(1)(2)} & \frac{1}{(1)(3)(2)} \\ (1)(1)(2) & (1)(1)(1) & \frac{1}{(1)(2)(1)} \\ (1)(3)(2) & (1)(2)(1) & (1)(1)(1) \end{pmatrix}$$

$$= \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0.5 & 0.166667 \\ 2 & 1 & 0.5 \\ 6 & 2 & 1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Then the pairwise comparison matrix at stage 2

$$A_{(2,2)} = \sqrt[3]{\widehat{a}_{ij}^2} = \begin{pmatrix} \sqrt[3]{(\frac{1}{2})(1)(2)} & \frac{1}{\sqrt[3]{(1)(1)(2)}} & \frac{1}{\sqrt[3]{(1)(3)(2)}} \\ \sqrt[3]{(1)(1)(2)} & \sqrt[3]{(1)(1)(1)} & \frac{1}{\sqrt[3]{(1)(2)(1)}} \\ \sqrt[3]{(1)(3)(2)} & \sqrt[3]{(1)(2)(1)} & \sqrt[3]{(1)(1)(1)} \end{pmatrix}$$

$$= \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0.793701 & 0.550321 \\ 1.259921 & 1 & 0.793701 \\ 1.817121 & 1.259921 & 1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Intuitively, it would make more sense to scale as follows:

$$\begin{pmatrix} \sqrt[2]{(\frac{1}{2})(1)(2)} & \frac{1}{\sqrt[1]{(1)(1)(2)}} & \frac{1}{\sqrt[2]{(1)(3)(2)}} \\ \sqrt[1]{(1)(1)(2)} & \sqrt[1]{(1)(1)(1)} & \frac{1}{\sqrt[1]{(1)(2)(1)}} \\ \sqrt[2]{(1)(3)(2)} & \sqrt[1]{(1)(2)(1)} & \sqrt[1]{(1)(1)(1)} \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0.5 & 0.408248 \\ 2 & 1 & 0.5 \\ 2.44949 & 2 & 1 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Having compared the entries in this matrix with the corresponding entries in the transformed matrix  $A_{(2,2)}$  we found out the following: the relative difference at the intersection of row 2 and column 1 is  $\frac{2-1.259921}{2} = 0.37004$ , which is larger than the relative difference at the intersection of row 3 and column 1 of  $\frac{2.44949-1.817121}{2.44949} = 0.258163$ . This implies that more ones distort the results of cube root transformation without contributing to the relative importance of the objectives.

Next we set out to formulate an approach to circumvent limitations with above approaches. Our primary motivation for the new methods was to attain pairwise comparison matrices that comply with the AHP ratio scale. These methods are:

- 1. Geometric mean (GM)
- 2. Successive geometric mean (SGM).

Aside from satisfying the AHP ratio scale, these two methods do not distort the scaling. Before describing them, we will first define the new functions  $g_{\nu}$  and G that form the basis for GM and SGM methods.

#### 3.3.1 Function Definitions

Let  $\nu_p$  be a function such that  $\nu_p : \Re^p \to \aleph$  where  $\Re$  is the set of all real numbers on the AHP ratio scale  $[\frac{1}{9}, 9]$ , p is the number of input matrices,  $\aleph$  is the set of all natural numbers less than or equal to p, and

$$\nu_p(\alpha_1, \alpha_2, \dots, \alpha_p) = \text{number of non-one } \alpha_i$$
's, if  $\exists \alpha_i \neq 1 \text{ for some } i = 1, 2, \dots, p.$  (3.1)

Then let  $g_p$  be a function such that  $g_p: \Re^p \to \Re$ , and

$$g_p(\alpha_1, \alpha_2, \dots, \alpha_p) = (\alpha_1 \alpha_2 \cdots \alpha_p)^{\frac{1}{\nu_p(\alpha_1, \alpha_2, \dots, \alpha_p)}}, \text{ if } \exists \alpha_i \neq 1 \text{ for some } i = 1, 2, \dots, p,$$

$$= 1, \text{ otherwise.}$$

$$(3.2)$$

Let there be a set of  $p \ k \times k$  matrices where p is an odd number greater than or equal to 3. Of the p matrices let there be p-1 diagonal matrices  $D_q = (d_{ij}^q), \ q = 1, 2, \dots, (p-1)$  with positive diagonal entries  $d_{ii}^q > 0$  for  $i = 1, 2, \dots, k$ , and  $\Theta = (\theta_{ij})$  being a real matrix with positive entries  $\theta_{ij} > 0$  for  $i, j = 1, 2, \dots, k$ . Then let us define a function G such that

$$G(D_1, D_2, \dots, D_{(\frac{p-1}{2})}, \Theta, D_{(\frac{p-1}{2}+1)}, D_{(\frac{p-1}{2}+2)}, \dots, D_{(p-1)}) = \Theta',$$
 (3.3)

where  $\Theta' = (\theta'_{ij})$  is a  $k \times k$  matrix, and

$$\theta'_{ij} = g_p(d_{ii}^1, d_{ii}^2, \dots, d_{ii}^{(\frac{p-1}{2})}, \theta_{ij}, d_{jj}^{(\frac{p-1}{2}+1)}, d_{jj}^{(\frac{p-1}{2}+2)}, \dots, d_{jj}^{(p-1)}).$$
(3.4)

We next describe the computation of pairwise comparison matrices using these methods.

## 3.3.2 GM

The GM method calculates the geometric mean of non-ones: the first iteration computes a matrix containing the geometric mean of non-ones of the multiplication of matrices  $(T_1)^{-1}$ ,  $A_{(1,1)}$ , and  $T_1$ ; the second iteration computes a matrix containing the geometric mean of non-ones of the multiplication of  $(T_2)^{-1}$ , three matrices from the first iteration, and  $T_2$ ; and an arbitrary  $(\tau-1)$ st iteration computes the geometric mean of non-ones of the multiplication of  $(T_{\tau-1})^{-1}$ ,  $2\tau-3$  matrices from  $(\tau-2)$ nd iteration, and  $T_{\tau-1}$ . The meaning of the geometric mean of non-ones becomes clear from the second iteration onward. It involves computation of a matrix containing the geometric mean of non-ones of the multiplication of 2i+1 matrices, where i is the iteration. Given the matrices from the input phase and using the definition of  $G(\cdot)$  from the previous section with p=2i+1, the GM computation is as follows:

**1st iteration:** Pairwise comparison matrix at stage 2

$$A_{(2,2)} = G[(T_1)^{-1}, A_{(1,1)}, T_1],$$

**2nd iteration:** Pairwise comparison matrix at stage 3

$$A_{(3,3)} = G[(T_2)^{-1}, (T_1)^{-1}, A_{(1,1)}, T_1, T_2],$$

:

 $(\tau$ -1)st iteration: Pairwise comparison matrix at stage  $\tau$ 

$$A_{(\tau,\tau)} = G[(T_{\tau-1})^{-1}, (T_{\tau-2})^{-1}, \dots, (T_1)^{-1}, A_{(1,1)}, T_1, T_2, \dots, T_{\tau-1}].$$

For i > j at an arbitrary stage  $\tau$ , values in the pairwise comparison matrix  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$  can be expressed as:

$$a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)} = \left[ \left( \left( \frac{t_{jj}^{\tau-1}}{t_{ii}^{\tau-1}} \right) \left( \frac{t_{jj}^{\tau-2}}{t_{ii}^{\tau-2}} \right) \cdots \left( \frac{t_{jj}^{1}}{t_{ii}^{1}} \right) \right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{\tau}}} \right] \left[ \left( a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{\tau}}} \right], \tag{3.5}$$

for  $\tau = 2, 3, ..., T$ , where  $N_{ij}^{\tau}$  is the number of non-ones involved in the GM computation of  $a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)}$ .

# 3.3.3 SGM

The SGM method calculates the geometric mean of non-ones successively: the first iteration computes a matrix containing the geometric mean of non-ones of the multiplication of matrices  $(T_1)^{-1}$ ,  $A_{(1,1)}$ , and  $T_1$ ; the second iteration computes a matrix containing the geometric mean of non-ones of the multiplication of  $(T_2)^{-1}$ , the resulting matrix from the first iteration, and  $T_2$ ; etc. The meaning of the successive geometric mean of non-ones becomes clear from the second iteration onward. It involves computation of a matrix containing the geometric mean of non-ones of the multiplication of three matrices, one of which is a matrix having geometric mean of non-ones from the previous iteration. Given the matrices from the input phase and using the definition of  $G(\cdot)$  from Section 3.3.1 with p=3 for all iterations, the SGM computation becomes:

**1st iteration:** Pairwise comparison matrix at stage 2

$$A_{(2,2)} = G[(T_1)^{-1}, A_{(1,1)}, T_1],$$

**2nd iteration:** Pairwise comparison matrix at stage 3

$$A_{(3,3)} = G[(T_2)^{-1}, A_{(2,2)}, T_2],$$

:

 $(\tau-1)$ st iteration: Pairwise comparison matrix at stage  $\tau$ 

$$A_{(\tau,\tau)} = G[(T_{\tau-1})^{-1}, A_{(\tau-1,\tau-1)}, T_{\tau-1}].$$

For i>j at an arbitrary stage  $\tau$ , values in the pairwise comparison matrix  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$  can be expressed as:

$$a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)} = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{jj}^{\tau-1}}{t_{ii}^{\tau-1}} \right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{\tau}}} \left( \frac{t_{jj}^{\tau-2}}{t_{ii}^{\tau-2}} \right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{\tau}N_{ij}^{\tau-1}}} \cdots \left( \frac{t_{jj}^{1}}{t_{ii}^{1}} \right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{\tau}N_{ij}^{\tau-1}\cdots N_{ij}^{2}}} \right] \left[ \left( a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{\tau}N_{ij}^{\tau-1}\cdots N_{ij}^{2}}} \right], \quad (3.6)$$

for  $\tau = 2, 3, ..., T$ , where  $N_{ij}^{\tau}$  is the number of non-ones involved in the SGM computation of  $a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)}$ .

# 3.4 The weighting phase

This phase is identical for the above two methods of matrix generation. Saaty's eigenvector method is used to approximate the principal eigenvector associated with each pairwise comparison matrix. These principal eigenvectors are referred to as the weight vectors. The weight vector calculation procedure requires one to:

- Normalize the pairwise comparison matrix  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$  at a stage  $\tau$  by dividing each entry in column j by the sum of entries in column j, which is denoted by  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}^{norm}$ .
- Approximate the principal eigenvector (termed as weight vector  $W_{\tau}$  at stage  $\tau$ ) by finding the average of each row of the normalized matrix.

There are other methods for computing the principal eigenvector. The power method is one of the most popular approaches to determine the principal eigenvector. For a single-stage multiobjective problem, both Saaty's eigenvector method and power method lead to same mean random consistency index [80]. In the next section we present a numerical example.

# 3.5 Numerical example on GM and SGM methods

We illustrate GM and SGM methods with a numerical example that has 3 stages and 3 objective functions at each stage. Suppose the input phase results in the following matrices,

$$A_{(1,1)} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0.5 & 0.333333 \\ 2 & 1 & 0.5 \\ 3 & 2 & 1 \end{pmatrix}, T_1 = \begin{pmatrix} 2 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 3 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 4 \end{pmatrix}, T_2 = \begin{pmatrix} 5 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 6 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 7 \end{pmatrix}.$$

For both GM and SGM methods stage 1 and 2 yield the same weight vectors and pairwise comparison matrices with the calculations are shown below:

The normalized matrix and weight vector at stage 1 thus become,

$$A_{(1,1)}^{norm} = \begin{pmatrix} 0.1667 & 0.1428 & 0.1818 \\ 0.3333 & 0.2857 & 0.2727 \\ 0.5 & 0.5714 & 0.5454 \end{pmatrix}, W_1 = \begin{pmatrix} 0.1638 \\ 0.2973 \\ 0.5389 \end{pmatrix}.$$

Similarly the computed pairwise comparison matrix, the normalized matrix, and weight vector at stage 2 are

$$A_{(2,2)} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0.9085 & 0.8736 \\ 1.1006 & 1 & 0.8736 \\ 1.1447 & 1.1447 & 1 \end{pmatrix}, A_{(2,2)}^{norm} = \begin{pmatrix} 0.3081 & 0.2975 & 0.3179 \\ 0.3391 & 0.3275 & 0.3179 \\ 0.3527 & 0.3749 & 0.3640 \end{pmatrix},$$

$$W_2 = \left(\begin{array}{c} 0.3079\\ 0.3282\\ 0.3639 \end{array}\right).$$

However, stage 3 results differ for GM and SGM due to their algorithmic structures. Stage 3 calculations are shown in Table 3.2, and the detailed layout outlining various phases of GM and SGM methods can be seen in the Figure 1.3 of the introduction.

	$A_{(3,3)}$	$A_{(3,3)}^{norm}$	$W_3$
GM	$ \left(\begin{array}{cccc} 1 & 0.9791 & 0.9863 \\ 1.0213 & 1 & 0.951 \\ 1.0139 & 1.0515 & 1 \end{array}\right) $	$ \begin{pmatrix} 0.3295 & 0.3231 & 0.3358 \\ 0.3365 & 0.3299 & 0.3237 \\ 0.3340 & 0.3469 & 0.3404 \end{pmatrix} $	$ \left(\begin{array}{c} 0.3294 \\ 0.3301 \\ 0.3405 \end{array}\right) $
SGM	$ \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 1.0292 & 1.0694 \\ 0.9716 & 1 & 1.0063 \\ 0.9351 & 0.9937 & 1 \end{pmatrix} $	$ \begin{pmatrix} 0.344 & 0.3405 & 0.3477 \\ 0.3343 & 0.3308 & 0.3272 \\ 0.3217 & 0.3287 & 0.3251 \end{pmatrix} $	$ \left(\begin{array}{c} 0.3441 \\ 0.3307 \\ 0.3252 \end{array}\right) $

Table 3.2. Stage 3 Calculations for GM and SGM Methods.

## 3.6 Conditional convergence of the GM and SGM methods

This section is focused on developing a theory for the convergence behavior of new methods described in the matrix generation phase. For practical purposes we desire to have a method that results in distinct pairwise comparison matrices from stage to stage (implying distinct stagewise weight vectors) in order to explore the Pareto optimal solution set exhaustively. Hence, a method that quickly converges as it progesses through the stages is less desirable. As discussed above in the input phase, the input matrices integral to our approaches are: input pairwise comparison matrix for stage 1  $A_{(1,1)}$ , and the interstage diagonal transformation matrices  $T_{\tau}$ s between stage  $\tau$  and stage ( $\tau$  + 1). The matrix generation phase shows the functioning of GM and SGM methods. Next we will analyze them to gain an insight on their convergence behavior. We first define the notion of divergence vs. convergence of the stage-wise sequence of pairwise comparison matrices obtained using GM and SGM methods.

# Definition 3.1: Convergence and Divergence of Pairwise Comparison Matrix Let $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$ be a $k \times k$ pairwise comparison matrix having the properties outlined in Section 3.2.1. Let $A_{ij}^{\tau} = ((a_{ij})_{\tau})$ be a sequence of real numbers where $(a_{ij})_{\tau}$ is the element at the intersection of an arbitrary row i and an arbitrary column j of $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$ . Then $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$ is divergent if and only if there exists (i,j) such that sequence $A_{ij}^{\tau} = ((a_{ij})_{\tau})$ of real numbers

is divergent. Equivalently,  $A_{(\tau,\tau)}$  is convergent if and only if sequence  $A_{ij}^{\tau} = ((a_{ij})_{\tau})$  of real numbers is convergent for all (i,j).

We will present a case when the dependencies of the same classes of objective function from one stage to the next are equal i.e.  $T_{\tau}$ 's are equal. The reason for considering this case lies in the general human tendency to assign same level of relative importance to the same class of objectives from one stage to the next.

We assume the following: the interstage diagonal transformation matrices are equal, which implies  $T_1 = T_2 = \ldots = T_{(\tau-1)} = T$ ; all the AHP assumptions are still valid; and  $T_{\tau}$  satisfies the properties given in the input phase. For both the methods we will show the calculation involving the lower triangle values of the pairwise comparison matrix, which can be used to compute the corresponding upper triangle values (being reciprocals from AHP). For illustration purposes we use the following  $k \times k$  real-valued matrices:

$$T = \begin{pmatrix} t_{11} & 0 & \dots & 0 \\ 0 & t_{22} & \dots & 0 \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ 0 & 0 & \dots & t_{kk} \end{pmatrix} A_{(1,1)} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & \frac{1}{a_{21}^{(1,1)}} & \dots & \frac{1}{a_{k1}^{(1,1)}} \\ a_{21}^{(1,1)} & 1 & \dots & \frac{1}{a_{k2}^{(1,1)}} \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ a_{k1}^{(1,1)} & a_{k2}^{(1,1)} & \dots & 1 \end{pmatrix}$$
(3.7)

# 3.6.1 Convergence behavior of the GM method

Using this method the pairwise comparison matrix at stage 2 is:

$$A_{(2,2)} = G[T^{-1}, A_{(1,1)}, T] =$$

$$\begin{pmatrix}
1 & R_{21}^2 & \dots & R_{k1}^2 \\
((\frac{1}{t_{22}})(a_{21}^{(1,1)})(t_{11}))^{\frac{1}{N_{21}^2}} & 1 & \dots & R_{k2}^2 \\
\vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\
\vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\
\vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\
((\frac{1}{t_{kk}})(a_{k1}^{(1,1)})(t_{11}))^{\frac{1}{N_{k1}^2}} & ((\frac{1}{t_{kk}})(a_{k2}^{(1,1)})(t_{22}))^{\frac{1}{N_{k2}^2}} & \dots & 1
\end{pmatrix}$$
(3.8)

where  $N_{ij}^2$ , for i>j means the number of non-ones in  $A_{(2,2)}$  at the intersection of row i and column j, and  $R_{ij}^2$  for i< j means  $\frac{1}{a_{ij}^{(2,2)}}$ , where  $a_{ij}^{(2,2)}=\left(\left(\frac{1}{t_{ii}}\right)\left(a_{ij}^{(1,1)}\right)\left(t_{jj}\right)\right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^2}}$  for i,j=1,2,...k. This notation is extended to other stages.

For the intersection of row 2 and column 1, the values associated with pairwise comparison matrix from stage 3 through t are as follows:

$$a_{21}^{(3,3)} = \left[ \left( \frac{1}{t_{22}} \right) \left( a_{21}^{(1,1)} \right) \left( t_{11} \right) \left( t_{11} \right) \right]^{\left( \frac{1}{N_{21}^{3}} \right)} = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{11}}{t_{22}} \right)^{\left( \frac{2}{N_{21}^{3}} \right)} \right] \left[ \left( a_{21}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\left( \frac{1}{N_{21}^{3}} \right)} \right],$$

$$a_{21}^{(4,4)} = \left[ \left( \frac{1}{t_{22}} \right) \left( \frac{1}{t_{22}} \right) \left( a_{21}^{(1,1)} \right) \left( t_{11} \right) \left( t_{11} \right) \left( t_{11} \right) \right]^{\left( \frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}} \right)} = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{11}}{t_{22}} \right)^{\left( \frac{3}{N_{21}^{4}} \right)} \right] \left[ \left( a_{21}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\left( \frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}} \right)} \right],$$

$$\vdots$$

$$a_{21}^{(t,t)} = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{11}}{t_{22}} \right)^{\left( \frac{t-1}{N_{21}^{4}} \right)} \right] \left[ \left( a_{21}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\left( \frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}} \right)} \right].$$

For i > j at stage t and intersection of row i and column j, we can generalize the pairwise comparison matrix as:

$$a_{ij}^{(t,t)} = \left(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}\right)^{\left(\frac{t-1}{N_{ij}^t}\right)} * \left(a_{ij}^{(1,1)}\right)^{\left(\frac{1}{N_{ij}^t}\right)}, \tag{3.9}$$

for t = 2, 3, ...

The next task is to find out an exhaustive list of cases that will be studied for its infinite convergence behavior. The results of the analysis are the following cases that converge infinitely to the same value using this approach:

- 1. All ones i.e.  $N_{ij}^t = 1$ , for all t.
- 2. Arithmetic series with a common difference of one:
  - Examples:  $N_{ij}^t = t 1 \text{ OR } N_{ij}^t = t, \text{ for } t = 2, 3, \dots$
- 3. Arithmetic series with a common difference of two:
  - Examples:  $N_{ij}^t = 2t 2 = 2(t-1) \text{ OR } N_{ij}^t = 2t 1, \text{ for } t = 2, 3, \dots$

**CASE 1**: All ones i.e.  $N_{ij}^t = N_{ij}^{t-1} = \dots = N_{ij}^2 = 1 = N$  (say).

Substituting into equation (3.9) we get

$$a_{ij}^{(t,t)} = [(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}})^{(t-1)}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{1}] = [(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}})^{(t-1)}][a_{ij}^{(1,1)}].$$

However, for N=1 to be possible exactly one of the following two conditions must be satisfied:

- 1.  $\frac{1}{t_{ii}} = 1$ ,  $a_{ij}^{(1,1)} = 1$ , and  $t_{jj} = 1$ . In other words, if the case has all ones (or no non-ones).
- 2.  $\frac{1}{t_{ij}} = 1, a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \neq 1$ , and  $t_{jj} = 1$ .

From above conditions we infer that  $t_{ii} = 1$  and  $t_{jj} = 1$ , which implies  $\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}} = 1$ . Consequently we get  $a_{ij}^{(t,t)} = a_{ij}^{(1,1)}$ , which confirms an immediate convergence.

We conclude that CASE 1 converges immediately to  $a_{ij}^{(1,1)}$ .

**CASE 2**: Arithmetic series with a common difference of one.

For convergence analysis we select the case  $N_{ij}^t = t - 1$ , for  $t = 2, 3, \dots$  Substituting into equation (3.9) we get

$$a_{ij}^{(t,t)} = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}} \right)^{\left( \frac{t-1}{t-1} \right)} \right] \left[ \left( a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\left( \frac{1}{t-1} \right)} \right] = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}} \right) \right] \left[ \left( a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\left( \frac{1}{t-1} \right)} \right].$$

It can also be shown that as t goes to  $\infty$ ,  $\frac{1}{t-1}$  converges to 0 (By the definition of the limit of a sequence and the Archimedean property).

This implies that as t goes to  $\infty$ ,  $a_{ij}^{(t,t)}$  converges to  $\left[\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}\right]\left[\left(a_{(ij)}^{(1,1)}\right)^{0}\right] = \frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}$ .

We conclude that CASE 2 converges to  $\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}$ .

**CASE 3**: Arithmetic series with a common difference of two.

For convergence analysis we select the case  $N_{ij}^t = 2t - 2 = 2(t - 1)$ , for  $t = 2, 3, \dots$ Substituting into equation (3.9) we get

$$a_{ij}^{(t,t)} = [(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}})^{(\frac{t-1}{2t-2})}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{(\frac{1}{2t-2})}] = [(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}})^{(\frac{1}{2})}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{(\frac{1}{2t-2})}].$$

It can also be shown that  $\frac{1}{2t-2}$  converges to 0 as t goes to  $\infty$  (By the definition of the limit of a sequence and the Archimedean property).

This implies that as t goes to  $\infty$ ,  $a_{ij}^{(t,t)}$  converges to  $\left[\left(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}\right)^{\left(\frac{1}{2}\right)}\right]\left[\left(a_{(ij)}^{(1,1)}\right)^{0}\right] = \left(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}\right)^{\left(\frac{1}{2}\right)}$ . We conclude that CASE 3 converges to  $\left(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}\right)^{\left(\frac{1}{2}\right)}$ .

## 3.6.2 Convergence behavior of the SGM method

We will use matrices in equation (3.7) for illustrating SGM method. Using this approach the pairwise comparison matrix at stage 2 is same as equation (3.8) above. For the intersection of row 2 and column 1, the values associated with pairwise comparison matrix from stage 3 through t are as follows:

$$a_{21}^{(3,3)} = [(\frac{1}{t_{22}})[((\frac{1}{t_{22}})(a_{21}^{(1,1)})(t_{11})]^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{2}})}](t_{11})]^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{3}})} = [(\frac{t_{11}}{t_{22}})^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{3}} + \frac{1}{N_{21}^{3}N_{21}^{2}})}][(a_{21}^{(1,1)})^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{3}}N_{21}^{2})}],$$

$$a_{21}^{(4,4)} = [(\frac{1}{t_{22}})[(\frac{1}{t_{22}})[((\frac{1}{t_{22}})(a_{21}^{(1,1)})(t_{11}))^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{2}})}](t_{11})]^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{3}})}(t_{11})]$$

$$= [(\frac{t_{11}}{t_{22}})^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}} + \frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}N_{21}^{3}} + \frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}N_{21}^{3}N_{21}^{2}})}][(a_{21}^{(1,1)})^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}N_{21}^{3}N_{21}^{2}})}],$$

$$\vdots$$

$$a_{21}^{(t,t)} = [(\frac{t_{11}}{t_{22}})^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}} + \frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}N_{21}^{4}} + \dots + \frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}N_{21}^{4} - \dots + N_{21}^{2}})}][(a_{21}^{(1,1)})^{(\frac{1}{N_{21}^{4}N_{21}^{3} - \dots + N_{21}^{2}})}].$$

For i > j at stage t and intersection of row i and column j, we can generalize the entries in pairwise comparison matrix  $A_{(t,t)}$  as:

$$a_{ij}^{(t,t)} = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}} \right)^{\left( \frac{1}{N_{ij}^t} + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^t N_{ij}^{t-1}} + \dots + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^t N_{ij}^{t-1} \dots N_{ij}^2} \right)} \left[ \left( a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\left( \frac{1}{N_{ij}^t N_{ij}^{t-1} \dots N_{ij}^2} \right)} \right], \tag{3.10}$$

for t = 2, 3, ...

The next task is to find out an exhaustive list of cases that will be studied for its infinite convergence behavior. In order to accomplish this we develop scenarios for the values of  $N_{ij}^t$ , for  $t=2,3,\ldots,T$ . We start with all possible values of  $N_{ij}^t$  at stage t=2. Without loss in generality,  $N_{ij}^t$  can be 1, 2, or 3. We start with  $N_{ij}^2=1$ , 2, or 3, and for each of these values we develop various scenarios. The next step is the analysis of these scenarios to ascertain possible corresponding values for  $N_{ij}^3$ ,  $N_{ij}^4$ , and so on. The results of the analysis are the following cases that converge infinitely to the same value using this approach:

- 1. All ones i.e.  $N_{ij}^t = 1$ , for all t.
- 2. No threes AND at least one two:
  - (a) mix of 1 and 2, OR
    - Some of the examples are:  $N_{ij}^t = \{1 \text{ for } t=2, \text{ and } 2 \text{ otherwise}\}; N_{ij}^t = \{1 \text{ for } t=3, \text{ and } 2 \text{ otherwise}\}, \text{ etc.}$
  - (b) all twos i.e.  $N_{ij}^t = 2$ , for all t.
- 3. No ones AND at least one three:
  - (a) mix of 2 and 3, OR
    - Some of the examples are:  $N_{ij}^t = \{2 \text{ for } t=2, \text{ and } 3 \text{ otherwise}\}; N_{ij}^t = \{2 \text{ for } t=3, \text{ and } 3 \text{ otherwise}\}, \text{ etc.}$
  - (b) all threes i.e.  $N_{ij}^t = 3$ , for all t.

**CASE 1**: All ones i.e.  $N_{ij}^t = N_{ij}^{t-1} = \dots = N_{ij}^2 = 1 = N$  (say).

Substituting into equation (3.10) we get

$$a_{ij}^{(t,t)} = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}} \right)^{\left( \frac{1}{N} + \frac{1}{N^2} + \dots + \frac{1}{N^{(t-1)}} \right)} \right] \left[ \left( a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\frac{1}{N^{(t-1)}}} \right]$$

$$= \left[ \left( \frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}} \right)^{(1+1+\dots+1)} \right] \left[ \left( a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \right)^{(1)} \right] = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}} \right)^{(t-1)} \right] \left[ a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \right].$$

Since we get the same result as case 1 of GM method we follow the same procedure for proof of convergence. Therefore as before, we conclude that CASE 1 converges immediately to  $a_{ij}^{(1,1)}$ .

**CASE 2**: No threes *AND* at least one two.

For convergence analysis we select the case  $N_{ij}^t = 2$ , for all t (all twos), due to its simplicity. Substituting into equation (3.10) we get

$$a_{ij}^{(t,t)} = [(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}})^{(\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2^2} + \dots + \frac{1}{2^{(t-1)}})}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{2^{(t-1)}}}].$$

Using the formula for summing a geometric series we get

$$\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2^2} + \dots + \frac{1}{2^{(t-1)}} = \frac{(\frac{1}{2})(1 - \frac{1}{2^{(t-1)}})}{(1 - \frac{1}{2})}$$

It can be shown that as t goes to  $\infty$ ,  $\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2^2} + \cdots + \frac{1}{2^{(t-1)}}$  converges to 1 (By the convergence of geometric series with the absolute value of common ratio less than 1).

Also, it can be shown that as t goes to  $\infty$ ,  $\frac{1}{2^{(t-1)}}$  converges to 0 (Using the definition of the limit of a sequence  $(b^n)$  converges to 0 if 0 < b < 1).

This implies that as t goes to  $\infty$ ,  $a_{ij}^{(t,t)}$  converges to  $\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}$ .

We conclude that CASE 2 converges to  $\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}$ .

**CASE 3**: No ones *AND* at least one three.

For convergence analysis we select the case  $N_{ij}^t = 3$ , for all t (all threes) due to its simplicity. Substituting into equation (3.10) we get

$$a_{ij}^{(t,t)} = [(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}})^{(\frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{3^2} + \dots + \frac{1}{3(t-1)})}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{3(t-1)}}].$$

Using the sum of geometric series we get

$$\frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{3^2} + \ldots + \frac{1}{3^{(t-1)}} = \frac{\left(\frac{1}{3}\right)\left(1 - \frac{1}{3^{(t-1)}}\right)}{\left(1 - \frac{1}{3}\right)}$$

It can be shown that as t goes to  $\infty$ ,  $\frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{3^2} + \cdots + \frac{1}{3^{(t-1)}}$  converges to  $\frac{1}{2}$  (By the convergence of geometric series with the absolute value of common ratio less than 1).

Also, it can be shown that as t goes to  $\infty$ ,  $\frac{1}{3^{(t-1)}}$  converges to 0 (Using the definition of the limit of a sequence  $(b^n)$  converges to 0 if 0 < b < 1).

This implies that as t goes to  $\infty$ ,  $a_{ij}^{(t,t)}$  converges to  $(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}})^{(\frac{1}{2})}$ .

We conclude that CASE 3 converges to  $(\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}})^{(\frac{1}{2})}$ .

Thus the convergence behavior of GM and SGM methods is established. Following interesting observations can be gathered from the convergence behavior of these approaches:

- For both the approaches, the case all ones converges to  $a_{ij}^{(1,1)}$ .
- Cases arithmetic series with a common difference of one for GM approach and no threes AND at least one two for SGM approach converge to  $\frac{t_{jj}}{t_{ii}}$ .
- Cases arithmetic series with a common difference of two for GM approach and no ones AND at least one three for SGM approach converge to  $(\frac{t_{ij}}{t_{ii}})^{(\frac{1}{2})}$ .

There are instances when SGM method does not converge at all. We will discuss the divergence of SGM method in the next section.

## 3.7 Divergence of the SGM method

In this section we will present a case that leads to the divergence of SGM method. We will use  $A_{(1,1)}$  matrix in equation (3.7). Let's suppose  $T_{\tau}$ 's oscillate between  $T^*$  and  $T^{**}$ , where

$$T_{\tau} = \begin{pmatrix} t_{11}^{1} & 0 & \dots & 0 \\ 0 & t_{22}^{1} & \dots & 0 \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \ddots & \vdots \\ 0 & 0 & \dots & t_{kk}^{1} \end{pmatrix} = T^{*}, \tau = 1, 3, 5, \dots$$

$$= \begin{pmatrix} t_{11}^{2} & 0 & \dots & 0 \\ 0 & t_{22}^{2} & \dots & 0 \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ 0 & 0 & \dots & t_{kk}^{2} \end{pmatrix} = T^{**}, \tau = 2, 4, 6, \dots$$

$$(3.11)$$

For i > j, using SGM method the elements of pairwise comparison matrix from stage 2 through t at the intersection of an arbitrary row i and an arbitrary column j are calculated as follows:

$$\begin{array}{lcl} a_{ij}^{(2,2)} & = & [(\frac{1}{t_{ii}^1})(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})(t_{jj}^1)]^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^2}} = [(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^2}}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^2}}], \\ \\ a_{ij}^{(3,3)} & = & [(\frac{1}{t_{ii}^2})(a_{ij}^{(2,2)})(t_{jj}^2)]^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^3}} = [(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^3}}][(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^3})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^3N_{ij}^2}}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^3N_{ij}^2}}], \end{array}$$

$$\begin{split} a_{ij}^{(4,4)} &= [(\frac{1}{t_{ii}^{1}})(a_{ij}^{(3,3)})(t_{jj}^{1})]^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{4}}} = [(\frac{t_{jj}^{2}}{t_{ii}^{2}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{4}N_{ij}^{3}}}][(\frac{t_{jj}^{1}}{t_{ii}^{1}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{4}+N_{ij}^{4}N_{ij}^{3}N_{ij}^{2}}}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{4}N_{ij}^{3}N_{ij}^{2}}}],\\ a_{ij}^{(5,5)} &= [(\frac{1}{t_{ii}^{2}})(a_{ij}^{(4,4)})(t_{jj}^{2})]^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{5}}}\\ &= [(\frac{t_{jj}^{2}}{t_{ii}^{2}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{5}+N_{ij}^{5}N_{ij}^{4}N_{ij}^{3}}}][(\frac{t_{jj}^{1}}{t_{ii}^{1}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{5}N_{ij}^{4}+N_{ij}^{5}N_{ij}^{4}-N_{ij}^{2}}}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{5}N_{ij}^{4}-N_{ij}^{2}}}],\\ a_{ij}^{(6,6)} &= [(\frac{1}{t_{ii}})(a_{ij}^{(5,5)})(t_{jj}^{1})]^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{6}}}\\ &= [(\frac{t_{jj}^{2}}{t_{ii}^{2}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{6}N_{ij}^{5}+N_{ij}^{6}N_{ij}^{5}-N_{ij}^{3}}}][(\frac{t_{jj}^{1}}{t_{ii}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{6}+N_{ij}^{6}N_{ij}^{5}-N_{ij}^{2}}})][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{6}N_{ij}^{5}-N_{ij}^{2}}}],\\ a_{ij}^{(7,7)} &= [(\frac{1}{t_{ii}})(a_{ij}^{(6,6)})(t_{jj}^{2})]^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}}}\\ &= [(\frac{t_{jj}^{2}}{t_{ii}^{2}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}+N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}N_{ij}^{5}+N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{3}}}][(\frac{t_{jj}^{1}}{t_{ii}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}+N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{7}}})][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{2}}}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{2}}}]]\\ &= [(\frac{t_{jj}^{2}}{t_{ii}^{2}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}+N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}N_{ij}^{5}+N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{3}}}][(t_{ii}^{1j})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{2}}}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{2}}}]]\\ &= [(\frac{t_{jj}^{2}}{t_{ii}^{7}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}+N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}N_{ij}^{5}+N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{3}}}][(t_{ii}^{1j})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{7}}}][(t_{ii}^{1j})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{7}}}]]\\ &= [(\frac{t_{ij}^{2}}{t_{ii}})^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{7}+N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}N_{ij}^{5}+N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{6}-N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{ij}^{7}N_{i$$

For the even-numbered stage  $2\tau$ 

$$\begin{split} a_{ij}^{(2\tau,2\tau)} &= \big[ \big( \frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2} \big)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau}N_{ij}^{2\tau-1}} + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau}N_{ij}^{2\tau-1} - \dots N_{ij}^{2\tau-3}} + \dots + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau}N_{ij}^{2\tau-1} \dots N_{ij}^{3}}} \big] \\ & \big[ \big( \frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1} \big)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau}} + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau}N_{ij}^{2\tau-1}N_{ij}^{2\tau-2}} + \dots + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau}N_{ij}^{2\tau-1} \dots N_{ij}^{2}}} \big] \\ & \big[ \big( a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \big)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau}N_{ij}^{2\tau-1} \dots N_{ij}^{2}}} \big]. \end{split} \tag{3.13}$$

For the odd-numbered stage  $2\tau + 1$ 

$$a_{ij}^{(2\tau+1,2\tau+1)} = \left[ \left( \frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2} \right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau+1}} + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau+1}N_{ij}^{2\tau-1}} + \dots + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau+1}N_{ij}^{2\tau}\dots N_{ij}^3}} \right]$$

$$\left[ \left( \frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1} \right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau+1}N_{ij}^{2\tau}} + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau+1}N_{ij}^{2\tau}\dots N_{ij}^{2\tau-2}} + \dots + \frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau+1}N_{ij}^{2\tau}\dots N_{ij}^2}} \right]$$

$$\left[ \left( a_{ij}^{(1,1)} \right)^{\frac{1}{N_{ij}^{2\tau+1}N_{ij}^{2\tau}\dots N_{ij}^2}} \right].$$

$$(3.14)$$

Subsequences are frequently used to establish the divergence of a sequence [7]. Next we define subsequence of a sequence, and then we give the divergence criteria that has been used in this section to establish the divergence of SGM method.

## Definition 3.2: Subsequence of a Sequence

Let  $A = (a_n)$  be a sequence of real numbers and let  $n_1 < n_2 < \cdots < n_i < \cdots$  be a strictly increasing sequence of natural numbers. Then the sequence  $A' = (a_{n_i})$  given by

$$(a_{n_1}, a_{n_2}, \ldots, a_{n_i}, \ldots)$$

is called a subsequence of A.

#### Theorem 3.1: Divergence Criteria

If a sequence  $A = (a_n)$  of real numbers has two convergent subsequences  $A' = (a_{n_i})$  and  $A'' = (a_{l_i})$  whose limits are not equal, then A is divergent.

For the proof of the theorem 3.1 refer [7]. Now we will discuss the conditions under which SGM method satisfies the above divergence criteria. We will give one example to demonstrate the divergence of SGM method.

#### Divergence condition I:

1. 
$$t_{ii}^1 \neq 1, t_{jj}^1 \neq 1, t_{ii}^2 \neq 1, t_{jj}^2 = 1, a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)} \neq 1, \forall \tau,$$

OR

$$t_{ii}^1 \neq 1, t_{jj}^1 \neq 1, t_{ii}^2 = 1, t_{jj}^2 \neq 1, a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)} \neq 1, \forall \tau.$$

2. 
$$N_{ij}^{\tau} = \{3, \text{ for } \tau = 2, 4, 6, \dots; 2, \text{ for } \tau = 3, 5, 7, \dots\}.$$

3. 
$$\left(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ij}^1}\right) \neq \left(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ij}^2}\right)^2$$
.

## Numerical Example for Divergence Condition I:

Let 
$$t_{ii}^1 = \frac{1}{9}, t_{jj}^1 = 9, t_{ii}^2 = 3, t_{jj}^2 = 1, a_{ij}^{(1,1)} = 0.5.$$

These values satisfy condition (3) as  $\left(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1}\right) = \frac{9}{\frac{1}{9}} = 81$ , which is not equal to  $\left(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2}\right)^2 = \frac{1}{3}$ .

We will use theorem (7.2) to prove the divergence of SGM under divergence condition I.

We need to show that the subsequence of real numbers formed at stage  $2\tau, \tau = 1, 2, \dots$ 

converges to a value different from the limit of the subsequence of real numbers formed at stage  $2\tau + 1, \tau = 1, 2, \ldots$  From equation (3.13), we have at even-numbered stages

$$a_{ij}^{(2\tau,2\tau)} = \begin{bmatrix} \left(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2}\right)^{\frac{1}{(3)(2)} + \frac{1}{(3)^2(2)^2} + \dots + \frac{1}{(3)(\tau - 1)(2)(\tau - 1)}} \\ \left[ \left(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1}\right)^{\left(\frac{1}{3}\right)^{\frac{1}{3}} + \frac{1}{(3)^2(2)} + \dots + \frac{1}{(3)(\tau)(2)(\tau - 1)}} \\ \left[ \left(a_{ij}^{(1,1)}\right)^{(3)^{(\tau)}(2)^{(\tau - 1)}} \right] \\ = \left[ \left(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2}\right)^{\frac{\left(\frac{1}{(3)(2)}\right)(1 - \left(\frac{1}{(3)(2)}\right)}{(1 - \left(\frac{1}{(3)(2)}\right))}} \right] \left[ \left(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1}\right)^{\frac{\left(\frac{1}{3}\right)(1 - \left(\frac{1}{(3)(2)}\right)^{\tau}\right)}{(1 - \left(\frac{1}{(3)(2)}\right))}} \right] \left[ \left(a_{ij}^{(1,1)}\right)^{(3)^{(\tau)}(2)^{(\tau - 1)}} \right].$$

As  $\tau \longrightarrow \infty$ ,

$$a_{ij}^{(2\tau,2\tau)} \ \ \longrightarrow \ \ [\big(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2}\big)^{\frac{(\frac{1}{3)(2)})(1-0)}{(1-(\frac{1}{(3)(2)}))}}\big][\big(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1}\big)^{\frac{(\frac{1}{3})(1-0)}{(1-(\frac{1}{(3)(2)}))}}\big][\big(a_{ij}^{(1,1)}\big)^0\big] = [\big(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2}\big)^{\frac{1}{5}}\big][\big(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1}\big)^{\frac{2}{5}}\big].$$

Substituting the above values we get

$$a_{ij}^{(2\tau,2\tau)} \longrightarrow [(\frac{1}{3})^{\frac{1}{5}}][(\frac{9}{\frac{1}{9}})^{\frac{2}{5}}] = 4.655536722.$$

From equation (3.14), we have at odd-numbered stages

$$\begin{split} a_{ij}^{(2\tau+1,2\tau+1)} &= [(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2})^{\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{(2)^2(3) + \dots + \frac{1}{(2)^{(\tau)}(3)^{(\tau-1)}}}}] [(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1})^{\frac{1}{(2)(3)} + \frac{1}{(2)^2(3)^2} + \dots + \frac{1}{(2)^{(\tau)}(3)^{(\tau)}}}] \\ &= [(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{(2)^{(\tau)}(3)^{(\tau)}}] \\ &= [(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2})^{\frac{(\frac{1}{2})(1 - (\frac{1}{(2)(3)})^{(\tau)})}{(1 - (\frac{1}{(2)(3)})^{(\tau)}}}] [(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1})^{\frac{(\frac{1}{(2)(3)})(1 - (\frac{1}{(2)(3)})^{\tau})}{(1 - (\frac{1}{(2)(3)}))}}] [(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^{(2)^{(\tau)}(3)^{(\tau)}}]. \end{split}$$

As  $\tau \longrightarrow \infty$ ,

$$a_{ij}^{(2\tau+1,2\tau+1)} \quad \longrightarrow \quad [(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2})^{\frac{(\frac{1}{2})(1-0)}{(1-(\frac{1}{(2)(3)}))}}][(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1})^{\frac{(\frac{1}{(2)(3)})(1-0)}{(1-(\frac{1}{(2)(3)}))}}][(a_{ij}^{(1,1)})^0] = [(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2})^{\frac{3}{5}}][(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1})^{\frac{1}{5}}].$$

Substituting the above values we get

$$a_{ij}^{(2\tau,2\tau)} \longrightarrow [(\frac{1}{3})^{\frac{3}{5}}][(\frac{9}{\frac{1}{9}})^{\frac{1}{5}}] = 1.24573094.$$

Since subsequence of even stages converges to 4.655536722, while subsequence of odd stages converges to 1.24573094, hence the sequence consisting of these two subsequences is divergent according to the above theorem.

We next present some examples from among several divergence conditions for SGM method:

**Divergence condition II:** 1.  $t_{ii}^1 \neq 1, t_{ij}^1 \neq 1, t_{ii}^2 \neq 1, t_{ij}^2 \neq 1, a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)} \neq 1, \forall \tau$ 

- 2.  $N_{ij}^{\tau} = 3, \forall \tau$
- 3.  $\left(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1}\right) \neq \left(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2}\right)$ .

Divergence condition III: 1.  $a_{ij}^{(1,1)} = 1, t_{ii}^1 \neq 1, t_{jj}^1 \neq 1, t_{ii}^2 \neq 1, t_{jj}^2 \neq 1, a_{ij}^{(\tau,\tau)} \neq 1$  for  $\tau = 2, 3, \dots$ 

- 2.  $N_{ij}^{\tau} = \{2, \text{ for } \tau = 2; 3, \text{ otherwise}\}$
- 3.  $\left(\frac{t_{jj}^1}{t_{ii}^1}\right) \neq \left(\frac{t_{jj}^2}{t_{ii}^2}\right)$ .

#### 3.8 Remarks on the Convergence Behavior

Previous two sections established the conditional convergence of both GM and SGM methods while also proving that the SGM method diverges conditionally. These information are valuable in the following ways. Since SGM method displays divergence at some points, it holds an edge over GM method in generating distinct weight vectors at each stage of a large-scale MSMO optimization model. The distinct weight vectors at each stage allow an exhaustive exploration of the Pareto optimal solution set.

#### **CHAPTER 4**

# APPLICATION TO A MULTIPLE STAGE, MULTIPLE OBJECTIVE WASTEWATER TREATMENT SYSTEM (WTS)

#### 4.1 Introduction

Rapid population growth and continued industrial development have created enormous challenges in conserving water, one of the most precious natural resources, and keeping it clean for the survival of living beings on this planet. Despite these challenges, a wastewater treatment system (WTS) needs to be designed to meet the economic, environmental, space, and performance requirements. There is a need for wastewater treatment technologies that meet the demands of today. The wastewater treatment system considered here is based on the system presented by Chen and Beck [24], which involves cleaning the liquid and solid pollutants in several levels of processing of domestic wastewater. There are eleven levels of liquid processing, and six levels of solid processing shown in Figure 4.1 and Figure 4.2 respectively. This WTS differs from the one used in Tsai's dissertation [113] in the following:

- Yellow Water Separation, and Yellow and Black Water Separation are new treatment technologies added in WTS level 1.
- UASB System *plus* Activated Sludge Process (C, P, N) is a new treatment technology added in WTS level 5.
- There are multiple objectives at each level of WTS. These objectives are: minimize (economic cost, size, odor emissions), and maximize (nutrient recovery, robustness, global desirability).

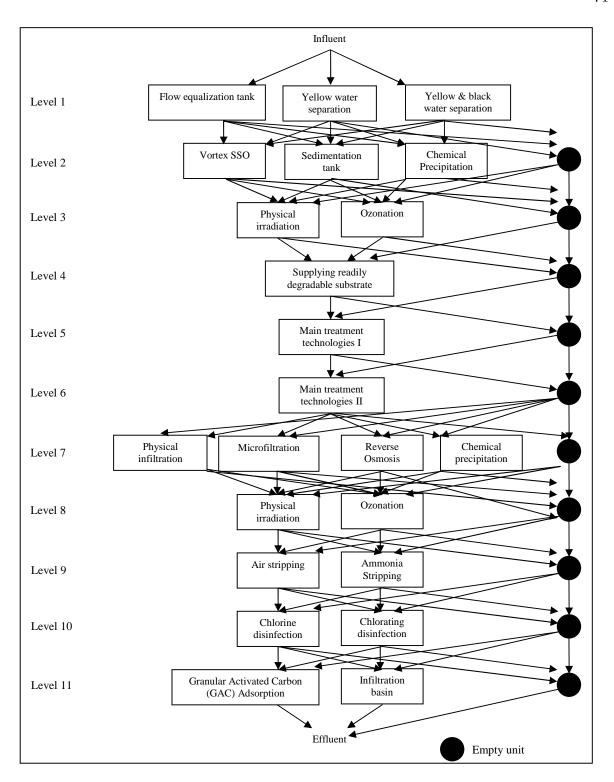


Figure 4.1. Levels and unit processes for the liquid line of the wastewater treatment system..

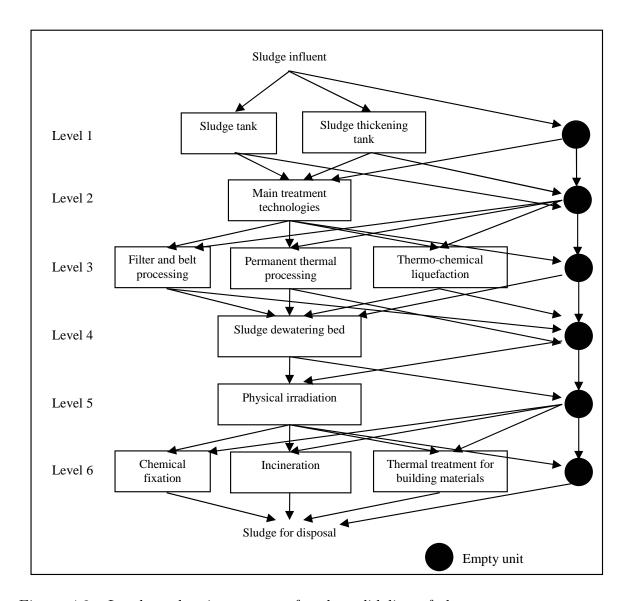


Figure 4.2. Levels and unit processes for the solid line of the wastewater treatment system..

In order to evaluate the treatment technology options for this multiple objective version of WTS, the decision-making elements - state variables, decision variables, transition functions, objectives, and constraints, are defined in the next section.

## 4.2 Decision-Making Elements in WTS

The multiple stage, single objective decision-making framework presented in Tsai [113] is extended to a multiple stage, multiple objective (MSMO) decision-making domain. The stages correspond to different levels of processing in WTS. Various elements of decision-making are specified next.

#### 4.2.1 State and decision variables

The state variables represent the state of the wastewater treatment system going across various levels of treatment. The state variables are continuous. The following ten state variables were considered for the liquid processing in the wastewater treatment system:

- 1. <u>chemical oxygen demand</u> (**Liq-COD**).
- 2.  $\underline{\mathbf{s}}$ uspended  $\underline{\mathbf{s}}$ olids ( $\mathbf{Liq}$ - $\mathbf{SS}$ ).
- 3. organic- $\underline{\mathbf{n}}$ itrogen ( $\mathbf{Liq}$ - $\mathbf{org}\mathbf{N}$ ).
- 4.  $\underline{\text{ammonia-}\underline{\text{n}}}\text{itrogen}$  (Liq-ammN).
- 5.  $\underline{\text{nit}}$ rate- $\underline{\text{nitrogen}}$  (**Liq-nitN**).
- 6. <u>tot</u>al phosphorus (**Liq-totP**).
- 7.  $\underline{\mathbf{h}}$ eavy  $\underline{\mathbf{m}}$ etals ( $\mathbf{Liq}$ - $\mathbf{HM}$ ).
- 8. <u>synthetic organic chemicals</u> (Liq-SOCs).
- 9. pathogens (**Liq-pathogens**).
- 10. viruses (Liq-viruses).

Similarly, the ten sludge state variables considered for both liquid and solid processing are:

- 11. <u>sl</u>udge <u>vol</u>ume (**Sl-Vol**).
- 12. sludge water content (Sl-WC).
- 13. <u>sl</u>udge organic-<u>c</u>arbon (**Sl-orgC**).

- 14.  $\underline{\text{sl}}$ udge inorganic- $\underline{\text{c}}$ arbon (**Sl-inorgC**).
- 15.  $\underline{\text{sl}}$ udge organic- $\underline{\text{n}}$ itrogen ( $\underline{\text{Sl-org}}$ N).
- 16. <u>sl</u>udge <u>amm</u>onia-<u>n</u>itrogen (**Sl-ammN**).
- 17. <u>sl</u>udge <u>tot</u>al phospho-rus (**Sl-totP**).
- 18. <u>sl</u>udge <u>h</u>eavy <u>m</u>etals (**Sl-HM**).
- 19. <u>sl</u>udge <u>synthetic organic chemicals</u> (Sl-SOCs).
- 20. <u>sl</u>udge pathogens (**Sl-pathogens**).

In the liquid line, all 20 of these state variables must be monitored. In particular, sludge is generated in levels 1, 2, 5, 6, and 7 of the liquid line.

The decision variables are the control variables, which are the technology units being evaluated at each level of the multiple stage, multiple objective WTS. In order to connect the liquid line and the solid line, the levels are numbered 1 through 17. The levels 1 through 11 form the solid line, and 12 through 17 form the solid line. The decision variables in this 17-level WTS are shown in Table 4.1. At each stage, a decision has to be made regarding the selection of a technology unit. At any level, technology units can be added or removed depending on current or future needs. Except for the first level of the liquid line, an "empty unit" can be seen in all other WTS levels. The selection of "empty unit" at a particular level implies that no treatment is performed at that level. Further, there are interstage dependencies for the usage of technology units at certain levels. Specifically, the list of interstage dependencies between the technology units is as follows:

- 1. In level 5, "Reed Bed System" requires using a technology unit in level 2.
- 2. In level 13, "Sludge C-G Drying" requires using of a technology unit in level 12.
- 3. In level 13, "Anaerobic Digestion" requires using a technology unit in level 12.
- 4. In level 14, "Filter and Belt" requires using the "Sludge Thickening Tank" in level 12 AND one of the following in level 13: Sludge Vertech + Ammonia Stripping,

CWOP-UASB + Ammonia Stripping, Sludge Hydrolysis + UASB, Anaerobic Digestion, OR Aerobic-Anaerobic Digestion.

Also, uncertainty of the following two types are modeled:

- 1. Uncertainty in the values of the influent and state variables at subsequent levels of WTS, and
- 2. Uncertainty in the performance of technology, denoted by  $u_t$  in level t, including the *objectives* associated with a technology.

Type (1) is represented by range limits, initiated by those in Table 4.2. In order to solve the SDP, we will describe later an approach that utilizes a statistical experimental design to efficiently represent the possible values and model over the continuous ranges of the state variables. Type (2) is represented by the stochastic vector  $\epsilon_{t,u_t}$ . The dimension of this vector depends on the performance parameters for a particular technology, specified in the database by Jining Chen [25]. Since nothing is known about the appropriate probability distributions to represent the stochasticity, only the ranges of the performance parameters are specified, and sampling based on a uniform distribution is utilized. Narrower ranges are assigned to well-known technologies and wider ranges are assigned to newer, emerging technologies.

#### 4.2.2 Transition functions

The transition function for a particular level determines how the state variables change at the exit point of this level. For the multivariate transition function at level t, given  $\mathbf{x}_t$ , the state entering level t, if  $u_t$  is the treatment technology selected in level t, and  $\epsilon_{t,u_t}$  is the uncertainty associated with the transition, then the new state exiting level t,  $\mathbf{x}_{t+1} = f_t(\mathbf{x}_t, u_t, \epsilon_{t,u_t})$ .

Table 4.1. Decision Variables in WTS

LIQUID LINE	OF WTS										
Level	1	2	3	4					5		
Technology Units	<ul> <li>Flow Equalization Tank</li> <li>Yellow Water Separation</li> <li>Yellow &amp; Black Water Separation</li> </ul>	Vortex SSO Sedimentation Tank	<ul> <li>Empty Unit</li> <li>Physical Irradiation</li> <li>Ozonation</li> </ul>	• Empty Unit	<ul> <li>Activa</li> <li>Activa</li> <li>Activa</li> <li>Activa</li> <li>High I</li> <li>Activa</li> </ul>	ated Sated Sate	t Sludge (C) Sludge (C, N) Sludge (C, P) Sludge (C, P, N) ass Act. Sludge (Sludge (N) oor/Deep	(C, N)	<ul><li>UASB S</li><li>UASB S</li></ul>	g Filte g Biolo System system y ed Sys	ogical Contractors 1 + Activated Sludge tem
Level	6		7		8		9		10		11
Technology Units	<ul> <li>Empty Unit</li> <li>Secondary Settler</li> <li>Microfiltration</li> <li>Reverse Osmosis</li> <li>Chemical Precipitation</li> </ul>	<ul><li>Phys</li><li>Mic</li><li>Rev</li></ul>	oty Unit sical Filtration rofiltration erse Osmosis mical Precipitation	• Ph Im	npty Unit ysical adiation zonation	•	Empty Unit Air Stripping Ammonia Stripping	•	Empty Unit Chlorine Disinfection Chlorating Disinfection		GAC Adsorption
SOLID LINE O			13		1.4		15		16		15
Level Technology Units	<ul> <li>Sludge Storage         Tank     </li> <li>Sludge         Thickening Tank     </li> </ul>	<ul> <li>Empty Unit</li> <li>Sludge Dewate</li> <li>Sludge C-G D</li> <li>Sludge V + A</li> <li>Sludge CWOP</li> <li>Sludge Hydrol</li> <li>Anaerobic Diges</li> </ul>	rying Stripping P-UASB + A Stripping lysis + UASB	<ul><li>Emp</li><li>Filte</li><li>Pern</li><li>Ther</li><li>Cher</li></ul>	-	•	Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed (II)	•	Empty Unit Physical Irradiation	<ul><li>(</li><li>I</li><li>)</li></ul>	Empty Unit Chemical Fixation Incineration Thermal Building Materials

## 4.2.3 Objectives and constraints

As mentioned above, the six objective functions that are considered for the multiple stage, multiple objective wastewater treatment system are:

- 1. Minimize economic cost (in *US Dollars*), capital and operating cost of the treatment technology units
- 2. Minimize size (in  $m^2$ ), the land area occupied by the treatment technology units
- 3. Minimize odor emissions (in mg/min), obtained by multiplying the concentration of the discharged gas (in the unit of mg/l or  $mg/m^3$ ) and the flow of the gas (in the unit of l/min or  $m^3/min$ )
- 4. Maximize nutrient recovery (on 1-5 scale), characterizing the rating of the treatment technology units in cleaning liquid or sludge pollutants
- 5. Maximize robustness (no units), characterizing the insensitivity to the variation of the inputs
- 6. Maximize global desirability (on 1-6 scale), characterizing the impact of wastewater treatment outures on the global environment

The basic constraints are cleanliness targets that are specified at levels 11 and 17 for the liquid and solid lines respectively. Also, constraints are added on the cleanliness of the liquid/sludge entering each level to handle a situation when liquid/sludge in the WTS are too polluted to be processed by any treatment technology units available in a particular level (as a result of empty units being selected too often in earlier levels). These range limits on the state variables entering each level are shown in Tables 4.2, 4.3, and 4.4. They define the state space for each level of liquid and solid lines. The weighted-sums of objective functions are calculated for each selected treatment technology unit, and are subject to uncertainty modeled similar to the performance parameters for each technological unit. Attainment of the constraints is achieved via a penalty function added to the weighted-sum of the objective functions. The same penalty function

was utilized to achieve cleanliness targets and to maintain state space limits. The mathematics behind the formulation of the target penalty function can be seen in Chen et al. [85] and Tsai [113]. The purpose of utilizing a penalty function is to assess penalty for violating liquid/sludge cleanliness targets. Therefore, the exact form of the penalty function is not that important, and it was chosen to facilitate modeling by <u>multivariate adaptive\_regression splines</u> (MARS). The cleanliness penalty is assessed in level 11 for the liquid line and in level 17 for the solid line. Tables 4.5 and 4.6 present the state variable ranges of the liquid/sludge exiting the wastewater treatment system, target values, cost smoothing values (denoted by  $\triangle$ ), and penalty coefficients. Target values can be easily adjusted to satisfy any desired requirements.

Table 4.2. Lower and Upper Limits (in mg/l) on the Ten Liquid State Variables of the Wastewater Treatment System for the Liquid Line (Levels 1-11)

Entering	<b>♦</b> Liq-COD	Liq-SS	Liq-orgN	Liq-ammN	Liq-nitN
Level 1	200	220	15	25	0
	210	231	15.75	26.25	0.01
Level 2	52	59.4	4.5	2	0
	210	231	15.75	26.25	0.01
Level 3	33.8	5.94	1.35	1.8	0
	210	115.5	14.9625	28.875	0.01
Level 5	27.04	5.346	1.08	1.08	1.314
	199.5	115.5	14.214375	23.1	42.1675
Level 6	0.5408	0.10692	0.162	0	0.1314
	69.825	7000	100	21.945	122.26675
Level 7	0.05408	$1.07(10^{-3})$	0.0162	0	0.01314
	69.825	350	100	21.945	122.26675
Level 8	5.408(10 <sup>-3</sup> )	1.07(10 <sup>-5</sup> )	0.00162	0	$1.314(10^{-3})$
	62.8425	52.5	70	21.945	122.26675
Level 9	$4.3264(10^{-3})$	9.6228(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	1.296(10 <sup>-3</sup> )	0	$1.314(10^{-3})$
	59.700375	52.5	66.5	17.556	170.3263
Level 10	$8.6528(10^{-4})$	9.6228(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	$1.296(10^{-3})$	0	$1.314(10^{-3})$
	47.7603	52.5	66.5	14.9226	170.3263
Level 11	8.6528(10 <sup>-4</sup> )	9.6228(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	1.296(10 <sup>-3</sup> )	0	$1.314(10^{-3})$
	47.7603	52.5	66.5	14.9226	170.3263
			•		
Entering	<b>♦</b> Liq-totP	Liq-HM	Liq-SOCs	Liq-pathogens	Liq-viruses
Entering Level 1	<b>Under Section 4 Liq-totP</b> 8	0.01	15	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> )	100
	8 8.4		_	$5.00(10^{7})$ $5.25(10^{7})$	-
	8 8.4 2	0.01 0.0105 0.0035	15	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> )	100
Level 1	8 8.4 2 8.4	0.01 0.0105	15 15.75 3.75 15.75	$5.00(10^{7})$ $5.25(10^{7})$ $1.75(10^{7})$ $5.25(10^{7})$	100 105
Level 1	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375	$5.00(10^{7})$ $5.25(10^{7})$ $1.75(10^{7})$ $5.25(10^{7})$ $1.75(10^{6})$	100 105 40 105 4
Level 2 Level 3	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>7</sup> )	100 105 40 105 4 63
Level 1 Level 2	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.000175	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 0	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875	$5.00(10^{7})$ $5.25(10^{7})$ $1.75(10^{7})$ $5.25(10^{7})$ $1.75(10^{6})$ $3.15(10^{7})$ $0$ $3.15(10^{6})$	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3
Level 2 Level 3	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	$\begin{array}{c} 5.00(10^7) \\ 5.25(10^7) \\ 1.75(10^7) \\ 5.25(10^7) \\ 1.75(10^6) \\ 3.15(10^7) \\ 0 \\ 3.15(10^6) \\ 0 \end{array}$	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> )
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5 Level 6	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 0 3.15(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> )	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567 3.5(10 <sup>-8</sup> )	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525 2.8125(10 <sup>-7</sup> )	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 0 3.15(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> )	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78 4(10 <sup>-8</sup> )
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5 Level 6 Level 7	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567 3.5(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 0.00567	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525 2.8125(10 <sup>-7</sup> ) 4.2525	$\begin{array}{c} 5.00(10^7) \\ 5.25(10^7) \\ 1.75(10^7) \\ 5.25(10^7) \\ 1.75(10^6) \\ 3.15(10^7) \\ 0 \\ 3.15(10^6) \\ 0 \\ 1.89(10^6) \\ 0 \\ 1.89(10^6) \end{array}$	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78 4(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 3.78
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5 Level 6	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10 0	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567 3.5(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 0.00567 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525 2.8125(10 <sup>-7</sup> ) 4.2525 1.4063(10 <sup>-8</sup> )	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 0 3.15(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> )	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78 4(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 3.78 2(10 <sup>-10</sup> )
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5 Level 6 Level 7 Level 8	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10 0 10	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567 3.5(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 0.00567 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525 2.8125(10 <sup>-7</sup> ) 4.2525 1.4063(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 1.063125	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 0 3.15(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 283500	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78 4(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 3.78 2(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.567
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5 Level 6 Level 7	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10 0 10 0 8	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567 3.5(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 0.00567 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525 2.8125(10 <sup>-7</sup> ) 4.2525 1.4063(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 1.063125 2.1094(10 <sup>-9</sup> )	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 283500 0	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78 4(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 3.78 2(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.567 4(10 <sup>-12</sup> )
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5 Level 6 Level 7 Level 8 Level 9	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10 0 10 0 8	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567 3.5(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 0.00567 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525 2.8125(10 <sup>-7</sup> ) 4.2525 1.4063(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 1.063125 2.1094(10 <sup>-9</sup> ) 0.5315625	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 283500 0 28350	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78 4(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 3.78 2(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.567 4(10 <sup>-12</sup> ) 0.0567
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5 Level 6 Level 7 Level 8	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10 0 10 0 8	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567 3.5(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 0.00567 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525 2.8125(10 <sup>-7</sup> ) 4.2525 1.4063(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 1.063125 2.1094(10 <sup>-9</sup> ) 0.5315625 3.164(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 0 3.15(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 283500 0 28350 0	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78 4(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 3.78 2(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.567 4(10 <sup>-12</sup> ) 0.0567 4(10 <sup>-14</sup> )
Level 1 Level 2 Level 3 Level 5 Level 6 Level 7 Level 8 Level 9 Level 10	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10 0 10 0 8 0 8	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567 3.5(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 0.00567 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525 2.8125(10 <sup>-7</sup> ) 4.2525 1.4063(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 1.063125 2.1094(10 <sup>-9</sup> ) 0.5315625 3.164(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.26578125	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 0 3.15(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 283500 0 28350 0 4252.5	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78 4(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 3.78 2(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.567 4(10 <sup>-12</sup> ) 0.0567 4(10 <sup>-14</sup> ) 0.008505
Level 2 Level 3 Level 5 Level 6 Level 7 Level 8 Level 9	8 8.4 2 8.4 0.2 7.98 0.2 7.98 0.01 10 0 10 0 8	0.01 0.0105 0.0035 0.0105 0.000175 0.00945 0.00945 1.75(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 0.00567 3.5(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 0.00567 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	15 15.75 3.75 15.75 0.375 14.175 0.05625 7.0875 5.625(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 4.2525 2.8125(10 <sup>-7</sup> ) 4.2525 1.4063(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 1.063125 2.1094(10 <sup>-9</sup> ) 0.5315625 3.164(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	5.00(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 5.25(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 1.75(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 3.15(10 <sup>7</sup> ) 0 3.15(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 1.89(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 0 283500 0 28350 0	100 105 40 105 4 63 0.08 6.3 8(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 3.78 4(10 <sup>-8</sup> ) 3.78 2(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.567 4(10 <sup>-12</sup> ) 0.0567 4(10 <sup>-14</sup> )

Table 4.3. Lower and Upper Limits (in mg/l) on the Ten Sludge State Variables of the Wastewater Treatment System for the Liquid Line (Levels 1-11)

<b>Entering ♦</b>	Sl-Vol	Sl-WC	Sl-orgC	Sl-inorgC	Sl-orgN	
Level 2	0.0575	0.0566	197.36	56.4	3.595	
	0.453	0.451	5328.72	1998.27	169.853	
Level 3	1.0575	0.86	3248.395	3167.25	86.93	
	100.405	99.9	$9.23(10^6)$	$9.41(10^6)$	$6.66(10^5)$	
Level 6	2.057	1.842	8048.395	4367.25	206.93	
	203.69	203.086	$1.03(10^7)$	$9.826(10^6)$	$7.07(10^5)$	
Level 7	2.057	1.842	8048.47	4367.266	206.932	
	2728.69	2725.56	$2.4(10^7)$	$1.89(10^7)$	$1.48(10^6)$	
Level 8	3.057	2.802	8348.47	4667.266	221.932	
	3078.69	3075.22	$2.455(10^7)$	$1.953(10^7)$	$1.533(10^6)$	
			, ,	\ /	. ,	
Entering <b>♦</b>	Sl-ammN	Sl-totP	SI-HM	Sl-SOCs	Sl-pathogens	
Entering ★ Level 2	<b>SI-ammN</b> 0.024	<b>Sl-totP</b> 507.94	SI-HM 0		0	
				Sl-SOCs	Sl-pathogens 0 3.721(10 <sup>9</sup> )	
	0.024	507.94	0	SI-SOCs 152.381	$ \begin{array}{c} 0\\ 3.721(10^9)\\ 3.81(10^8) \end{array} $	
Level 2	0.024 1.698	507.94 37705.5	0 0.83	SI-SOCs 152.381 14883.75	$ \begin{array}{c} 0\\ 3.721(10^9)\\ 3.81(10^8)\\ 1.79(10^{12}) \end{array} $	
Level 2	0.024 1.698 0.3545	507.94 37705.5 552.1	0 0.83 0.126	SI-SOCs 152.381 14883.75 341.62	$ \begin{array}{c} 0\\ 3.721(10^9)\\ 3.81(10^8)\\ 1.79(10^{12})\\ 3.81(10^8) \end{array} $	
Level 2 Level 3	0.024 1.698 0.3545 3999.77	507.94 37705.5 552.1 5.14(10 <sup>5</sup> )	0 0.83 0.126 629.252	SI-SOCs 152.381 14883.75 341.62 9.08(10 <sup>5</sup> )	$ \begin{array}{c} 0\\ 3.721(10^9)\\ 3.81(10^8)\\ 1.79(10^{12}) \end{array} $	
Level 2 Level 3	0.024 1.698 0.3545 3999.77 1.1545	507.94 37705.5 552.1 5.14(10 <sup>5</sup> ) 553.014 8.194(10 <sup>5</sup> ) 553.014	0 0.83 0.126 629.252 0.1285 1121.44 0.1285	SI-SOCs 152.381 14883.75 341.62 9.08(10 <sup>5</sup> ) 342.3 1.3(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 342.3	3.721(10 <sup>9</sup> ) 3.81(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 1.79(10 <sup>12</sup> ) 3.81(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 1.87(10 <sup>12</sup> ) 3.81(10 <sup>8</sup> )	
Level 3 Level 6	0.024 1.698 0.3545 3999.77 1.1545 4402.6	507.94 37705.5 552.1 5.14(10 <sup>5</sup> ) 553.014 8.194(10 <sup>5</sup> )	0 0.83 0.126 629.252 0.1285 1121.44	SI-SOCs 152.381 14883.75 341.62 9.08(10 <sup>5</sup> ) 342.3 1.3(10 <sup>6</sup> )	$0$ $3.721(10^{9})$ $3.81(10^{8})$ $1.79(10^{12})$ $3.81(10^{8})$ $1.87(10^{12})$ $3.81(10^{8})$ $7.445(10^{16})$	
Level 3 Level 6	0.024 1.698 0.3545 3999.77 1.1545 4402.6 1.1545	507.94 37705.5 552.1 5.14(10 <sup>5</sup> ) 553.014 8.194(10 <sup>5</sup> ) 553.014	0 0.83 0.126 629.252 0.1285 1121.44 0.1285	SI-SOCs 152.381 14883.75 341.62 9.08(10 <sup>5</sup> ) 342.3 1.3(10 <sup>6</sup> ) 342.3	3.721(10 <sup>9</sup> ) 3.81(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 1.79(10 <sup>12</sup> ) 3.81(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 1.87(10 <sup>12</sup> ) 3.81(10 <sup>8</sup> )	

Table 4.4. Lower and Upper Limits (in mg/l) on the Ten Liquid State Variables of the Wastewater Treatment System for the Solid Line (Levels 12-17)

<b>Entering ♦</b>	Sl-Vol	Sl-WC	Sl-orgC	Sl-inorgC	Sl-orgN
Level 12	3.0575	0.001	2.712	1.516	7.21(10 <sup>-2</sup> )
	3078.691	0.9999	$8.03(10^6)$	$6.387(10^6)$	$5.0125(10^5)$
Level 13	1	0.001	2.441	1.516	$6.5(10^{-2})$
	3078.691	0.996	$8.03(10^6)$	$6.387(10^6)$	$5.0125(10^5)$
Level 14	1	9.1(10 <sup>-5</sup> )	0.122	0.455	$3.24(10^{-3})$
	3078.691	0.999	$8.03(10^6)$	$6.387(10^6)$	$5.0125(10^5)$
Level 15	1	0.05	0.0122	0.273	$4.866(10^{-4})$
	3078.691	0.8	$8.03(10^6)$	$6.387(10^6)$	$5.0125(10^5)$
Level 16	1	0.005	0.0122	0.273	$4.866(10^{-4})$
	3078.691	0.6	$8.03(10^6)$	$6.387(10^6)$	$5.0125(10^5)$
Level 17	1	0.005	0.0122	0.273	$4.866(10^{-4})$
	3078.691	0.6	$8.03(10^6)$	$6.387(10^6)$	$5.0125(10^5)$
Entering <b>♦</b>	Sl-ammN	Sl-totP	Sl-HM	Sl-SOCs	Sl-pathogens
Entering ♦ Level 12	$3.75(10^{-4})$	0.1796	4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> )	0.1112	$1.24(10^5)$
	$3.75(10^{-4}) \\ 2.21(10^{4})$		4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> )		
	$3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-4})$	0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.1796	$4.173(10^{-5})$ $1.826(10^{8})$ $4.173(10^{-5})$	0.1112 9.6(10 <sup>10</sup> ) 0.1056	$ \begin{array}{c} 1.24(10^5) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 6.187(10^4) \end{array} $
Level 12	$3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$	0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> )	4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> )	0.1112 9.6(10 <sup>10</sup> )	$ \begin{array}{c} 1.24(10^5) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \end{array} $
Level 12	$3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-5})$	0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.028	4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	0.1112 9.6(10 <sup>10</sup> ) 0.1056 9.6(10 <sup>10</sup> ) 0.0317	$ \begin{array}{r} 1.24(10^5) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 6.187(10^4) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 61.87 \end{array} $
Level 12 Level 13	$3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-5})$ $2.21(10^{4})$	0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> )	4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> )	0.1112 9.6(10 <sup>10</sup> ) 0.1056 9.6(10 <sup>10</sup> )	$ \begin{array}{c} 1.24(10^5) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 6.187(10^4) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \end{array} $
Level 12 Level 13	$3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-5})$	0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.028 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.0168	4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	$\begin{array}{c} 0.1112 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0.1056 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0.0317 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0 \end{array}$	$ \begin{array}{c} 1.24(10^{5}) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 6.187(10^{4}) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 61.87 \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 18.561 \end{array} $
Level 12  Level 13  Level 14	$3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-5})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-6})$ $2.21(10^{4})$	0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.028 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> )	4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> )	0.1112 9.6(10 <sup>10</sup> ) 0.1056 9.6(10 <sup>10</sup> ) 0.0317	$ \begin{array}{c} 1.24(10^{5}) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 6.187(10^{4}) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 61.87 \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \end{array} $
Level 12  Level 13  Level 14	$3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-5})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-6})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.56(10^{-6})$	0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.028 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.0168 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> )	4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	$\begin{array}{c} 0.1112 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0.1056 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0.0317 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \end{array}$	$ \begin{array}{c} 1.24(10^5) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 6.187(10^4) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 61.87 \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 18.561 \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 0.18561 \end{array} $
Level 12 Level 13 Level 14 Level 15	$3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-5})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-6})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.56(10^{-6})$ $2.21(10^{4})$	0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.028 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.0168 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> )	4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> )	$\begin{array}{c} 0.1112 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0.1056 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0.0317 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0 \end{array}$	$ \begin{array}{c} 1.24(10^{5}) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 6.187(10^{4}) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 61.87 \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 18.561 \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 0.18561 \\ 2.435(10^{15}) \end{array} $
Level 12 Level 13 Level 14 Level 15	$3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-4})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-5})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.75(10^{-6})$ $2.21(10^{4})$ $3.56(10^{-6})$	0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.1796 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.028 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 0.0168 1.544(10 <sup>11</sup> )	4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 4.173(10 <sup>-5</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 1.826(10 <sup>8</sup> ) 6.506(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	$\begin{array}{c} 0.1112 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0.1056 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0.0317 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \\ 0 \\ 9.6(10^{10}) \end{array}$	$ \begin{array}{c} 1.24(10^5) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 6.187(10^4) \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 61.87 \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 18.561 \\ 2.435(10^{16}) \\ 0.18561 \end{array} $

Table 4.5. Minimum and Maximum Values (in mg/l) of the Ten Liquid State Variables of the Wastewater Exiting the Liquid Line

<b>Entering ♦</b>	Liq-COD	Liq-SS	Liq-orgN	Liq-ammN	Liq-nitN
Minimum	$8.6528(10^{-4})$	$9.6228(10^{-6})$	$1.296(10^{-3})$	0	$1.314(10^{-3})$
Maximum	47.7603	52.5	66.5	14.9226	170.3263
Target	5	5.5	7	1.5	16
$\Delta$	21.4	24	30	6.7	77.2
Penalty	47	43	34	149	13
<b>Entering ♦</b>	Liq-totP	Liq-HM	Liq-SOCs	Liq-pathogens	Liq-viruses
Entering ♦ Minimum	<b>Liq-totP</b>	<b>Liq-HM</b> 7(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	<b>Liq-SOCs</b> 3.164(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	<b>Liq-pathogens</b> 0	Liq-viruses 8(10 <sup>-15</sup> )
	<b>Liq-totP</b> 0 8			0 212.625	1
Minimum	0	7(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	3.164(10 <sup>-10</sup> )	0	8(10 <sup>-15</sup> )
Minimum Maximum	0 8	7(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.001701	3.164(10 <sup>-10</sup> ) 0.32	0 212.625	8(10 <sup>-15</sup> ) 0.0025515

## 4.3 Multiple Objective Stochastic Dynamic Programming Formulation of WTS and Weighted-Sum Scalarization

The MSMO version of WTS is formulated as a stochastic dynamic programming (SDP), which has traditionally been used for optimization of multiperiod problems in areas of application such as engineering, finance, economics, etc. [13] The WTS is a continuous-state, 20-dimensional, 17-stage (time periods or levels), 6-objective MSMO optimization problem. Since state variables are continuous, there is a need to discretize the state space for finding approximate solutions. We use the orthogonal array (OA) based Latin hypercube designs for state space discretization, and the MARS [114] algorithm is used for future value function approximation. The details on the orthogonal array based Latin hypercubes, OA-LHD and OA-LHS, can be seen in the Tsai's dissertation [113]. A discussion on the MARS algorithm used for WTS can also be seen in the Tsai's dissertation [113]. Next, the multiple objective stochastic dynamic programming

<b>Entering ♦</b>	Sl-Vol	Sl-WC	Sl-orgC	Sl-inorgC	Sl-orgN
Minimum	1	0	0.0122	0.082	$4.87(10^{-4})$
Maximum	3078.691	0.3	$8.03(10^6)$	$8.942(10^6)$	$5.0125(10^5)$
Target	306	0.03	$6.08(10^5)$	$6.83(10^5)$	$3.81(10^4)$
Δ	1386	0.135	$3.71(10^6)$	$4.13(10^6)$	$2.316(10^5)$
Penalty	0.72	7407.41	$2.7(10^{-4})$	$2.4(10^{-4})$	$4.32(10^{-3})$
<b>Entering ♦</b>	G1	GL 4 4D	~	CL COC	G1 .1
Entering V	Sl-ammN	Sl-totP	Sl-HM	Sl-SOCs	Sl-pathogens
Minimum	1.425(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	0.0168	<b>SI-HM</b> 6.5(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	0	1.856(10 <sup>-6</sup> )
				9.588(10 <sup>10</sup> )	
Minimum	1.425(10 <sup>-6</sup> )	0.0168 1.5442(10 <sup>11</sup> ) 1.472(10 <sup>5</sup> )	$6.5(10^{-6})$	0	1.856(10 <sup>-6</sup> )
Minimum Maximum	$1.425(10^{-6})  2.21(10^{4})$	$0.0168 \\ 1.5442(10^{11})$	$6.5(10^{-6})$ $1.826(10^{8})$	0 9.588(10 <sup>10</sup> )	1.856(10 <sup>-6</sup> ) 2.435(10 <sup>13</sup> )

Table 4.6. Minimum and Maximum Values (in mg/l) of the Ten Solid State Variables for the Sludge Exiting the Solid Line

formulation of WTS is elaborated. The multiple objective SDP can be formulated as (shown schematically in Figure 1.1-Chapter 1):

$$V - \min_{u_1, \dots, u_T} \quad E\left\{ M\{\mathbf{m}_1(\mathbf{x}_1, u_1, \epsilon_{1, u_1}), \mathbf{m}_2(\mathbf{x}_2, u_2, \epsilon_{2, u_2}), \dots, \mathbf{m}_T(\mathbf{x}_T, u_T, \epsilon_{T, u_T}) \} \right\}$$
s.t. 
$$\mathbf{x}_{\tau+1} = f_{\tau}(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}), \text{ for } \tau = 1, \dots, T-1 \text{ and}$$

$$\mathbf{x}_{\tau} \in S_{\tau}, \quad u_{\tau} \in \Gamma_{\tau}, \text{ for } \tau = 1, \dots, T$$

$$(4.1)$$

where T is time horizon,  $\mathbf{x}_{\tau}$  is the state vector (attributes of the liquid/sludge),  $u_{\tau}$  is the index of the selected technology unit,  $\epsilon_{\tau,u_{\tau}}$  is the stochastic component on the performance parameters of unit  $u_{\tau}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_{\tau+1}$  is determined by the transition function  $f_{\tau}(\cdot)$ ,  $S_{\tau}$  contains the range limits on the state variables,  $\Gamma_{\tau}$  contains the indices of the available technology units, the function  $M(\cdot)$  denotes the multiple objective return function, and V-min is used to differentiate the vector minimization problem from the minimization problem. Also, the objective vector at stage  $\tau$  is

$$\mathbf{m}_{\tau}(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}) = \begin{pmatrix} m_{\tau}^{1}(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}) \\ m_{\tau}^{2}(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}) \\ \vdots \\ m_{\tau}^{k}(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}) \end{pmatrix},$$

where k is the number of objective functions at each stage.

The equation 4.1 is the original multiple stage, multiple objective problem formulation. The next task is to generate Pareto optimal solutions. Some of the methods for generating Pareto optimal points include, weighted-sum [21],  $\varepsilon$ -constraint [21], hybrid that combines both weighted-sum and  $\varepsilon$ -constraint [73], norm or weighted metrics, and minimax. The weighted-sum method is used here for its ease of application and involvement of decision makers in the solution process. The weighted-sum transforms multiple objective functions into a single objective function, and optimizes the weighted-sum of the objectives. This conversion process is usually referred to as scalarization. The weighted-sum scalarized form of the problem (shown schematically in Figure 1.2-Chapter 1) becomes

$$\min_{u_1,\dots,u_T} E\left\{ \sum_{\tau=1}^T \mathbf{W}_{\tau} \mathbf{m}_{\tau}(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}) \right\}$$
s.t. 
$$\mathbf{x}_{\tau+1} = f_{\tau}(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}), \text{ for } \tau = 1, \dots, T-1 \text{ and}$$

$$\mathbf{x}_{\tau} \in S_{\tau}, u_{\tau} \in \Gamma_{\tau}, \text{ for } \tau = 1, \dots, T$$

$$(4.2)$$

where  $\mathbf{W}_{\tau}$  is the weight vector at stage  $\tau$ ,  $(w_{\tau}^1, w_{\tau}^2, \dots, w_{\tau}^k)$ , and  $\mathbf{m}_{\tau}(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}})$  is the objective vector at stage  $\tau$ ,  $(m_{\tau}^1(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}), m_{\tau}^2(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}), \dots, m_{\tau}^k(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}))'$ . We next demonstrate the application of our three-phase methodology for computing weight vectors at each stage of the wastewater treatment system.

## 4.4 Normalization/transformation of objective functions

It is practical to transform or normalize the objective functions so that they all have comparable orders of magnitude. We use the *upper-lower-bound approach* recommended in Marler and Arora [71]. For a given stage  $\tau$ , this approach uses the transformation,

$$mt^{i} = \frac{m^{i}(\mathbf{u}) - m_{0}^{i}}{m_{\max}^{i} - m_{0}^{i}},$$
 (4.3)

$$m_{\max}^{i} = \max_{1 \le j \le k} m^{i}(\mathbf{u}_{j}^{*}), \tag{4.4}$$

for i = 1, ..., k where k is the number of objective functions and  $\mathbf{u}_{j}^{*}$  is the point that minimizes the jth objective function,

$$m_0^i = \min_{\mathbf{u}} \{ m^i(\mathbf{u}) | \mathbf{u} \in \Gamma \},$$
 (4.5)

where  $\Gamma$  is the feasible decision space.

Therefore, the normalized/transformed form of the stochastic dynamic programming problem formulation in equation 4.2 is,

$$\min_{u_1,\dots,u_T} E\left\{ \sum_{\tau=1}^T \mathbf{W}_{\tau} \mathbf{M} \mathbf{T}_{\tau} \mathbf{m}_{\tau} (\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}) \right\}$$
s.t. 
$$\mathbf{x}_{\tau+1} = f_{\tau}(\mathbf{x}_{\tau}, u_{\tau}, \epsilon_{\tau, u_{\tau}}), \text{ for } \tau = 1, \dots, T - 1 \text{ and}$$

$$\mathbf{x}_{\tau} \in S_{\tau}, \quad u_{\tau} \in \Gamma_{\tau}, \text{ for } \tau = 1, \dots, T$$

$$(4.6)$$

where  $\mathbf{MT}_{\tau}$  is the objective transformation vector at stage  $\tau$ ,  $(mt_{\tau}^1, mt_{\tau}^2, \dots, mt_{\tau}^k)$ .

#### 4.5 Implementation of Three-Phase Methodology

We are applying our three-phase methodology [26] on a conceptual multiple stage, multiple objective wastewater treatment system. This extends the multiple stage, single objective decision-making framework presented in Tsai [113] to a multiple stage, multiple objective (MSMO) decision-making domain. Table 4.1 shows choices of treatment technology units at all levels of WTS. The stages correspond to different levels of processing in WTS. The MSMO version of WTS has two new technologies at level 1 and

one new technology at level 5 of the liquid processing line. As mentioned above, the goal is to select the treatment technology units at each level of WTS for *minimizing* economic cost, size, and odor emissions, while *maximizing* nutrient recovery, robustness, and global desirability. We will present the results of the implementation of our three-phae methodology on the MSMO version of the WTS in the following sections.

#### 4.5.1 Input phase implementation

For the input phase, we use the questionnaire-modeling approach discussed in chapter 3. Since a single technology unit at level 4 of WTS implies that no optimization is needed at this level, we do not include it in the questionnaire. In other words, our questionnaire concerns levels 1 through 3, and 5 through 17. Dr. Feng Jiang, who specializes in wastewater treatment system and works at Georgia Department of Natural Resources (GADNR), provided us with the answers to our questionnaire. Dr. Jiang was a student of Dr. M. Bruce Beck at the University of Georgia, and is well-versed with the original WTS co-developed by Dr. Beck and Dr. Jining Chen. Moreover, both Drs. Beck and Chen have worked with Dr. Victoria Chen on the SDP formulation of WTS. Dr. Jiang responded quickly and enthusiastically to a total of 390 questions. The information provided by the questionnaire is used to compute practical weight vectors relating the objectives at each WTS level. We denote the WTS objectives at level  $\tau$  as follows:

- $EC_{\tau}$  denotes the Economic Cost (in USD),
- $S_{\tau}$  denotes the Land Area (in  $m^2$ ),
- $O_{\tau}$  denotes the Odor Emissions (in mg/min),
- $NR_{\tau}$  denotes the Nutrient Recovery (on 1-5 scale),
- $R_{\tau}$  denotes the Robustness (no units), and
- $GD_{\tau}$  denotes the Global Desirability (on 1-6 scale)

We asked Dr. Jiang questions on: the worst/best values for the objectives at each level, the relative importance for different objectives within level 1, and the relative importance for same types of objectives across different levels, of the WTS. The WTS questionnaire is organized in the following tables:

- Table 4.7 presents the worst and the best values for all six objectives at levels 1 through 3. These values are based on the WTS code developed by Jining Chen [25, 24]. The worst and best values for all six objectives at all 17 levels can be seen in the Appendix A.
- Table 4.8 presents importance questions for comparing the different objectives within Level 1 of WTS.
- Table 4.9 presents interlevel importance questions for comparing the same objective types across different levels of WTS. The complete tables for all six objectives can be seen in the Appendix A.

The worst and best values in Table 4.7 help decision makers answer tradeoff questions (or importance questions) in Tables 4.8 and 4.9 with a relatively high level of precision and consistency. We use Tables 4.8 and 4.9 to get the complete pairwise comparison matrix at level 1 and interstage diagonal matrices, respectively.

Table 4.7. The Worst and the Best Objective Values in WTS Levels 1-3

The Worst Value	The Best Value	The Worst Value	The Best Value	The Worst Value	The Best Value	
Economic Cost (in USD)		Nutrient Recovery	(on 1-5 ordinal scale)	Robustness (No units)		
$EC_1 = 43200550$	EC <sub>1</sub> = 9643.3121	$NR_1 = 1$	$NR_1 = 4$	$R_1$ = 3821656.051	$R_1$ = 15286624.2	
$EC_2$ = 14500	$EC_2 = 2500$	$NR_2 = 1$	$NR_2 = 5$	$R_2 = 2000$	$R_2 = 9000$	
$EC_3 = 9300$	EC <sub>3</sub> = 6600	$NR_3=1$	$NR_3=1$	$R_3 = 675$	$R_3$ = 1500	
Size (i	n <i>m</i> <sup>2</sup> )	Odor Emissions (in mg/min)		Global Desirability (on 1-6 ordinal scale		
$S_1 = 96000$	$S_1 = 1274$	$O_1 = 384000$	<i>O</i> <sub>1</sub> = 3821.6561	$GD_1 = 2.5$	<i>GD</i> <sub>1</sub> = 6	
$S_2 = 1000$	S <sub>2</sub> = 100	O <sub>2</sub> = 3500	O <sub>2</sub> = 250	$GD_2 = 2.5$	GD <sub>2</sub> = 4	
$S_3 = 600$	$S_3 = 75$	$O_3 = 2880$	O <sub>3</sub> = 330	$GD_3 = 4$	$GD_3 = 4.8$	

Table 4.8. T	Table 4.8. The Importance Question					Was	tewat	er Tre	eatme	ent Sy	rstem
is more import	Which one of the following pairs of objectives is more important in terms of improvement from the worst value to the best value?					ortant t	objecti han the			times is	s this
			1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
$\boxtimes$ $EC_1$	$\square$ $S_1$	☐ Equal		$\boxtimes$							
$\boxtimes$ $EC_1$	$\Box$ $O_1$	☐ Equal								$\boxtimes$	
$\boxtimes$ $EC_1$	$\square$ $NR_1$	☐ Equal			$\boxtimes$						
$\boxtimes$ $EC_1$	$\square$ $R_1$	☐ Equal				$\boxtimes$					
$\boxtimes$ $EC_1$	$\Box$ $GD_1$	☐ Equal						$\boxtimes$			
$\boxtimes$ $S_1$	$\square$ $O_1$	☐ Equal						$\boxtimes$			
$\boxtimes$ $S_1$	$\square$ $NR_1$	☐ Equal		$\boxtimes$							
$\boxtimes$ $S_1$	$\square$ $R_1$	☐ Equal			$\boxtimes$						
$\boxtimes$ $S_1$	$\Box$ $GD_1$	☐ Equal				$\boxtimes$					
$\square$ $O_1$	$\bowtie$ $NR_1$	☐ Equal							$\boxtimes$		
$\square$ $O_1$	$\bowtie$ $R_1$	☐ Equal				$\boxtimes$					
$\square$ $O_1$	$\square$ $GD_1$	☐ Equal		$\boxtimes$							
$NR_1$	$\square$ $R_1$	☐ Equal				$\boxtimes$					
$NR_1$	$\Box$ $GD_1$	☐ Equal						$\boxtimes$			
$R_1$	$\Box$ $GD_1$	□ Equal		M							

The questionnaire-based approach results in the pairwise comparison matrix at stage 1,  $A_{(1,1)}$ , and interstage diagonal transformation matrices (or matrices of dependenotes from one stage to the next),  $T_{\tau}$ , for  $\tau = 1, 2, \dots, (T-1)$ , where T=17. These matrices are utilized as inputs to the matrix generation phase. The resulting pairwise comparison matrix at stage 1,

Table 4.9. The Interlevel Importance Questions for Six Objectives

Τ			rlevel Import									
			ollowing pairs of						ective,			nes is
			ortant in terms of					rtant	than th	e othe	r?	
		nt from the v	worst value to the	(Note	e: "Equ	ıal" =	1)					
	best value?				1	1	1			1	1	
EC vs. EC				1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
L1 vs. L2	$\boxtimes$ $EC_1$	$EC_2$	☐ Equal	44		Щ		Ш	╙╙	Ш		
L2 vs. L3	$\boxtimes$ $EC_2$	$\Box$ $EC_3$	☐ Equal		$\boxtimes$							
•	•		•				•				•	•
•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•				<u> </u>	<u> </u>		-	<u>.</u>	<u> </u>	÷	-	•
L16 vs. L17	$\Box$ $EC_{16}$	$\boxtimes$ $EC_{17}$	☐ Equal	_   Ц		Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	
S vs. S				+_					_			
L1 vs. L2	$\boxtimes$ $S_1$	$S_2$	☐ Equal	44		$\boxtimes$	Щ	ᆜ	닏ᆜ	$\sqcup$	$\sqcup$	Щ
L2 vs. L3	$\square$ $S_2$	$\square$ $S_3$		$\perp \sqcup$	$\sqcup$	$\sqcup \sqcup$	$\sqcup \sqcup$	$\sqcup$	$\sqcup$	$\sqcup$	$\sqcup$	
		·	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	٠	•
L16 vs. L17	$S_{16}$	<ul> <li>S₁7</li> </ul>	Equal	$+\dot{\vdash}$	$\vdash$	$\vdash$	$\overline{\boxtimes}$	$\vdash$	$\vdash$	$\vdash$	$\vdash$	$\vdash$
NR vs. NR	516	517	L Equal	+	ш			Ш	ш	ш	ш	
L1 vs. L2	$\square$ $NR_1$	$NR_2$	☐ Equal	$\perp$	П	П		П	П	П		П
L2 vs. L3	$NR_1$	$\square$ $NR_3$	Equal Equal	+ $=$	H	H		H	H	H	H	
L2 vs. L3	Z IVR2	IVIX3	Equal				Ш					
1:	1:	l :	1:	:	:	:		:	:	:	1	
L16 vs. L17	$\square$ NR <sub>16</sub>	$NR_{17}$	☐ Equal									$\boxtimes$
O vs. O												
L1 vs. L2	$\bigcirc$ $O_1$	$\square$ $O_2$	☐ Equal					$\boxtimes$				
L2 vs. L3	$\square$ $O_2$	$\square$ $O_3$										
			•									
<u> </u>	-		<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>		<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	
L16 vs. L17	$\Box$ $O_{16}$	$\bigcirc$ $O_{17}$	☐ Equal	$\perp \!\!\!\perp \!\!\!\!\perp$	$\sqcup$	$oxed{\sqcup}$		$\boxtimes$	$\sqcup$	$\sqcup$	$\sqcup$	Ш
R vs. R	N -			+	<del>  -</del>						_	
L1 vs. L2	$R_1$	$R_2$	Equal	<del>     </del>	屵	屵	屵		닏		屵	닏ᆜ
L2 vs. L3	$\square$ $R_2$	$\square$ $R_3$	☐ Equal	$\perp \!\!\!\perp$	$\sqcup$	Ш	Ш	$\boxtimes$	$\sqcup$	Ш	$\sqcup$	Ш
·			•									•
1 .										•		•
L16 vs. L17	$R_{16}$	. R <sub>17</sub>	Equal	$\pm \dot{\Box}$	$\vdash$	$\dot{\Box}$	$\dot{\Box}$	$\dot{\Box}$	$\boxtimes$	$\dot{\Box}$	$\vdash$	$\dot{\Box}$
GD vs. GD		<u> </u>	г гдиаг	$+$ $\Box$								
L1 vs. L2	$\square$ $GD_1$	$\Box$ $GD_2$	☐ Equal	$+$ $\Box$	$\vdash \sqcap$	$\boxtimes$	П	П	П	П	П	
L2 vs. L3	$\Box$ $GD_1$	$\square$ $GD_2$	Equal Equal	╅	┝┼┼			H	H	H	H	H
12 13. 13		. 003		+								
1.	1 .	l :			:			:				
1.	1.	<b> </b> .		.								
L16 vs. L17	$\Box$ $GD_{16}$	$\bigcirc$ $GD_{17}$	☐ Equal									

The sixteen interstage diagonal transformation matrices are,

$$T_{1} = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{7} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \frac{1}{3} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{5} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{3} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{8} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 4 \end{pmatrix}, T_{2} = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{5} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{8} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{8} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{9} \end{pmatrix}, T_{3} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix},$$

$$T_{4} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}, T_{5} = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{5} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \frac{1}{6} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{7} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{8} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}, T_{6} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix},$$

$$T_{7} = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{3} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \frac{1}{2} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{2} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 3 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{5} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{9} \end{pmatrix}, T_{8} = \begin{pmatrix} 2 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 2 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 2 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 2 \end{pmatrix}, T_{9} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \frac{1}{2} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{2} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{9} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{9} \end{pmatrix},$$

$$T_{13} = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{8} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & \frac{1}{8} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{8} & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 2 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{8} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{4} \end{pmatrix}, T_{14} = \begin{pmatrix} 8 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 7 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 8 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 8 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & \frac{1}{2} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 9 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix},$$

The above matrices are used as inputs to our two new matrix generation methods, GM and SGM, for computing pairwise comparison matrices at each stage of the MSMO version of the WTS in the matrix generation phase.

## 4.5.2 Matrix generation phase implementation

For both GM and SGM methods, the computed pairwise comparison matrix at stage 2 is,

$$A_{(2,2)} \ = \ \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 1.912931 & 0.704730 & 1.052727 & 1.518294 & 4.820285 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.522758 & 1.000000 & 0.464159 & 0.629961 & 0.908560 & 1.817121 \\ \mathbf{O} & 1.418983 & 2.154435 & 1.000000 & 1.493802 & 1.709976 & 5.192494 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.949914 & 1.587401 & 0.669433 & 1.000000 & 1.310371 & 4.160168 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 0.658634 & 1.100642 & 0.584804 & 0.763143 & 1.000000 & 2.201285 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.207457 & 0.550321 & 0.192586 & 0.240375 & 0.454280 & 1.000000 \end{pmatrix}$$

The computed pairwise comparison matrices for WTS levels 3 through 17 using the methods, geometric mean (GM) of non-ones and successive geometric mean (SGM) of non-ones, for matrix generation can be seen in Appendix B.

#### 4.5.3 Weighting Phase Implementation

Saaty's eigenvector approach is used to compute weight vectors for both GM and SGM method. These are principal eignevectors for the pairwise comparison matrices obtained in the matrix generation phase. Tables 4.10 and 4.11 are the weight vectors for the GM and SGM methods, respectively.

## 4.5.4 Computational results on the consistency of computed pairwise matrices

In this section, results for consistency indices are presented. Lower values of consistency indices indicate better consistencies of corresponding pairwise comparison matrices. These results show that the weight vectors computed are extremely meaningful, and re-

Table 4.10. Weight Vectors for GM Method  $\,$ 

	GM Method
$\mathbf{W}_1$	(0.154237, 0.058427, 0.421142, 0.256685, 0.036603, 0.072906)
$\mathbf{W}_2$	(0.218300, 0.117765, 0.273487, 0.195936, 0.139935, 0.054577)
$\mathbf{W}_3$	(0.244031, 0.106403, 0.214016, 0.119192, 0.203495, 0.112864)
$\mathbf{W}_4$	(0.244031, 0.106403, 0.214016, 0.119192, 0.203495, 0.112864)
$\mathbf{W}_{5}$	(0.244031, 0.106403, 0.214016, 0.119192, 0.203495, 0.112864)
$\mathbf{W}_6$	(0.231888, 0.137621, 0.225310, 0.101896, 0.219167, 0.084118)
$\mathbf{W}_7$	(0.231888,0.137621,0.225310,0.101896,0.219167,0.084118)
$\mathbf{W}_8$	(0.221956, 0.142302, 0.204020, 0.089873, 0.225492, 0.116357)
$\mathbf{W}_9$	(0.211932, 0.147220, 0.196833, 0.104796, 0.214795, 0.124425)
$\mathbf{W}_{10}$	(0.193660, 0.147616, 0.188594, 0.128934, 0.196043, 0.145154)
$\mathbf{W}_{11}$	(0.191603, 0.154427, 0.187325, 0.131833, 0.189292, 0.145520)
$\mathbf{W}_{12}$	(0.186320, 0.161504, 0.186168, 0.132277, 0.174369, 0.159363)
$\mathbf{W}_{13}$	(0.183047, 0.161063, 0.179718, 0.138594, 0.167228, 0.170350)
$\mathbf{W}_{14}$	(0.186209, 0.166115, 0.183183, 0.124514, 0.171779, 0.168199)
$\mathbf{W}_{15}$	(0.176766, 0.160269, 0.174110, 0.146163, 0.163228, 0.179465)
$\mathbf{W}_{16}$	(0.180087, 0.164718, 0.177622, 0.127089, 0.167485, 0.182998)
$\mathbf{W}_{17}$	(0.178291,0.167024,0.177371,0.135758,0.164072,0.177484)

Table 4.11. Weight Vectors for SGM Method

	$\operatorname{SGM}$ Method
$\mathbf{W}_1$	(0.154237, 0.058427, 0.421142, 0.256685, 0.036603, 0.072906)
$\mathbf{W}_2$	(0.218300, 0.117765, 0.273487, 0.195936, 0.139935, 0.054577)
$\mathbf{W}_3$	(0.249305, 0.087228, 0.150558, 0.076308, 0.253163, 0.183438)
$\mathbf{W}_4$	(0.249305, 0.087228, 0.150558, 0.076308, 0.253163, 0.183438)
$\mathbf{W}_{5}$	(0.249305, 0.087228, 0.150558, 0.076308, 0.253163, 0.183438)
$\mathbf{W}_6$	(0.223666,0.164886,0.212225,0.063104,0.266724,0.069395)
$\mathbf{W}_7$	(0.223666,0.164886,0.212225,0.063104,0.266724,0.069395)
$\mathbf{W}_8$	(0.192707, 0.152082, 0.165406, 0.060352, 0.242291, 0.187161)
$\mathbf{W}_9$	(0.174404, 0.160278, 0.165265, 0.138625, 0.189626, 0.171803)
$\mathbf{W}_{10}$	(0.097431, 0.144250, 0.145907, 0.243649, 0.102808, 0.265956)
$\mathbf{W}_{11}$	(0.149496, 0.181108, 0.171078, 0.177404, 0.138297, 0.18261)
$\mathbf{W}_{12}$	(0.134220, 0.185263, 0.156601, 0.131842, 0.097592, 0.294482)
$\mathbf{W}_{13}$	(0.132221, 0.149261, 0.126301, 0.152176, 0.097900, 0.342142)
$\mathbf{W}_{14}$	(0.183986, 0.191534, 0.181199, 0.076517, 0.166317, 0.200446)
$\mathbf{W}_{15}$	(0.107444, 0.114419, 0.106874, 0.274970, 0.099282, 0.297011)
$\mathbf{W}_{16}$	(0.173007, 0.176721, 0.172702, 0.066514, 0.168428, 0.242628)
$\mathbf{W}_{17}$	(0.163754, 0.188783, 0.173912, 0.171678, 0.141776, 0.160098)

spresent a high level of consistency in the decision makers' judgments derived in the input phase.

Table 4.12. Consistency Indices (CI) for GM and SGM Methods

	GM Method	SGM Method
$\mathbf{CI}_1$	0.054527	0.054527
$\mathbf{CI}_2$	0.005730	0.005730
$\mathbf{CI}_3$	0.003273	0.012704
$\mathbf{CI}_4$	0.003273	0.012704
$\mathbf{CI}_5$	0.003273	0.012704
$\mathbf{CI}_6$	0.002739	0.010679
$\mathbf{CI}_7$	0.002739	0.010679
$\mathbf{CI}_8$	0.001420	0.001159
$\mathbf{CI}_9$	0.001117	0.000310
$\mathbf{CI}_{10}$	0.000546	0.002617
$\mathbf{CI}_{11}$	0.000380	0.000291
$\mathbf{CI}_{12}$	0.000247	0.001748
$\mathbf{CI}_{13}$	0.000196	0.001932
$\mathbf{CI}_{14}$	0.000148	0.000214
$\mathbf{CI}_{15}$	0.000140	0.004674
$\mathbf{CI}_{16}$	0.000109	0.000517
$\mathbf{CI}_{17}$	0.000091	0.000057

For GM method, consistency indices decrease as we go from one stage to the next. This can be seen in Figure 4.3, the plot for the consistency index over various WTS levels. It can be observed that the consistency indices obtained for the SGM method are higher than the ones obtained using the GM method, which implies that the GM method performs better in terms of consistency of judgments elicited from decision makers.

#### 4.6 Solution to the Scalarized WTS

The MSMO version of WTS was scalarized using weighted-sum of objective functions at each stage, which resulted in a stochastic dynamic programming (SDP) formu-

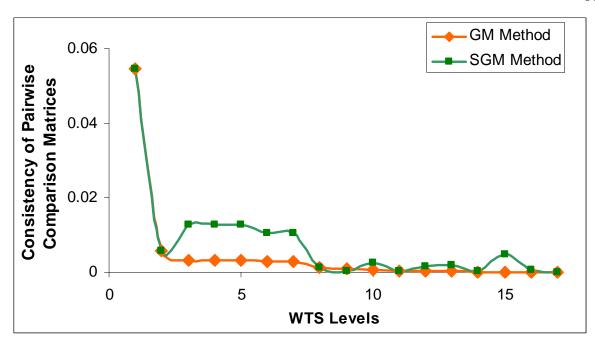


Figure 4.3. Consistency indices of pairwise comparison matrices over WTS levels..

lation of wastewater treatment system. In this section, we present the SDP solution results, which are obtained using an approach that modified the methods described in Tsai [113] and Chen et al. [85] to deal with multiple objectives. In particular, the following modifications were made that helped scalarize the MSMO form of WTS (i.e. to convert it into Multiple Stage, Single Objective (MSSO) problem):

- A routine was added to capture decision makers' preferences, which get translated into weights using the three-phase methodology.
- A routine was added to normalize/transform the objective functions with different units to have similar units and orders of magnitude.
- State transition equations were added for new technology units- Yellow Water Separation and Yellow and Black Water Separation in level 1, and UASB System *plus* Activated Sludge Process (C, P, N) in level 5.
- Constraints (both liquid and sludge state variable limits in each level) were modified to reflect the addition of new technology units.

 Penalty coefficients and costsmooth parameters were modified due to addition of new technologies.

For demonstration purposes, we have considered a small design with 2209 design points and a big design with 12167 design points. These experimental designs are elucidated in Tsai's dissertation [113].

We next explain how these design points will be used to evaluate technology processes/units in WTS. We solve for the future value functions backward. Starting in the last level, for each discretization/design point we solve the optimization problem that minimizes the weighted-sum of objective functions in the last level. Then, we approximate the solution to this minimization problem through a future value function, for all the discretization points, obtained by fitting a statistical model to the data obtained in the previous step. This results in the selection of optimal technologies for each of the design points in the last level. Moving to the next level (last but one), for each discretization point we solve the optimization problem that minimizes the (the weighted-sum of objective functions in the current level + the future value function obtained from the last level). Then, we approximate the solution to optimization problem through a future value function, for all the discretization points in the current level, obtained by fitting a statistical model to the data obtained in the previous step. This results in the selection of optimal technologies for each of the design points in the current level. The process is repeated until the future value function for the level 1 is obtained.

#### 4.6.1 Solution for the small design

Tables 4.13 and 4.14 present the resulting counts for a solution with the GM and the SGM methods respectively, using an OA-LHD with N=2209 generated from a 47-level strength two orthogonal array. For the MARS modeling to estimate the future value functions, the maximum number of basis funtions and number of eligible knots

considered are 200 and 35, respectively. The dependencies between technology units are evident in Tables 4.13 and 4.14. For instance, the technology unit *Sludge Thickening Tank* gets picked most of the time in level 12 and *Aerobic-Anaerobic Digestion* quite a significant number of times in level 13, thereby enabling the selection of *Filter and Belt* in level 14.

Yellow Water Separation, the new technology in level 1, is a clear winner for both GM and SGM. Vortex SSO and Chemical Precipitation look promising in level 2. Ozonation and Physical Irradiation are picked up in level 3. In level 5, A-B System is only selected using the GM method while Activated Sludge (C, P, N) is selected only with the SGM method. The use of a technology is necessary for levels 6 and 7. Both Physical Irradiation and Ozonation appear to be promising in level 8. Air Stripping gets selected more often in level 9. None of the technology units in level 10 appears to be a good candidate. GAC Adsorption is a clear winner in level 11. In the solid line, Sludge Thickening Tank in level 12 appears to be highly promising. Sludge Dewatering Bed and Aerobic-Anaerobic Digestion are effective in level 13. In level 14, Filter and Belt is favored in counts. However, Permanent Thermal Process and Thermo-Chemical Liquefaction look promising as well. Sludge Dewatering Bed and Physical Irradiation work well in levels 15 and 16 respectively. In level 17, Chemical Fixation appears to win by count with GM while settling for a second place with SGM.

Table 4.13. Selected Technologies using GM Method with 2209 Design Points

Level	Technology Unit	Count
1	Flow Equalization Tank	0
	Yellow Water Separation	2209
	Yellow & Black Water	0
	Separation	
2	Empty Unit	0
	Vortex SSO	1471
	Sedimentation Tank	0
	Chemical Precipitation	738
3	Empty Unit	0
	Physical Irradiation	8
	Ozonation	2201
4	Empty Unit	2209
5	Empty Unit	1
	Activated Sludge (C)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, N)	10
	Activated Sludge (C, P)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, P, N)	0
	High Biomass Act. Sludge	0
	(C, N)	
	Activated Sludge (N)	11
	Multi-reactor/Deep	0
	A-B System	1
	Trickling Filter	65
	Rotating Biological	0
	Contractors	
	UASB System	0
	Reed Bed System	0
	Lagoons and Ponds	0
	UASB+Activated Sludge (C,	2121
	P, N)	
6	Empty Unit	0
	Secondary Settler	26
	Microfiltration	50
	Reverse Osmosis	13
	Chemical Precipitation	2120
7	Empty Unit	0
	Physical Filtration	220
	Microfiltration	178
	Reverse Osmosis	1677
	Chemical Precipitation	134
8	Empty Unit	2
	Physical Irradiation	1356
	Ozonation	851
9	Empty Unit	436
	Air Stripping	1739
	Ammonia Stripping	34

Fechnology Unit Empty Unit Chlorine Disinfection Chlorating Disinfection Empty Unit GAC Adsorption Infiltration Basin Empty Unit Sludge Storage Tank Sludge Thickening Tank Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	Count  2205 4 0 2209 0 6 2203 0 1461 0 0 0
Chlorine Disinfection Chlorating Disinfection Empty Unit GAC Adsorption Infiltration Basin Empty Unit Sludge Storage Tank Eludge Thickening Tank Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	4 0 2209 0 0 6 2203 0 1461 0
Chlorating Disinfection Empty Unit GAC Adsorption Infiltration Basin Empty Unit Sludge Storage Tank Eludge Thickening Tank Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	0 2209 0 0 6 2203 0 1461 0
Empty Unit GAC Adsorption Infiltration Basin Empty Unit Sludge Storage Tank Sludge Thickening Tank Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	0 2209 0 0 6 2203 0 1461 0
GAC Adsorption Infiltration Basin Empty Unit Sludge Storage Tank Sludge Thickening Tank Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	2209 0 6 2203 0 1461 0 0
Empty Unit Sludge Storage Tank Sludge Thickening Tank Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	0 6 2203 0 1461 0
Empty Unit Sludge Storage Tank Sludge Thickening Tank Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	0 6 2203 0 1461 0
Sludge Storage Tank Sludge Thickening Tank Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	6 2203 0 1461 0
Sludge Thickening Tank Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	2203 0 1461 0 0
Empty Unit Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	0 1461 0 0
Sludge Dewatering Bed Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	1461 0 0
Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	0
Sludge C-G Drying Sludge V + A Stripping CWOP-UASB + A	0
CWOP-UASB + A	
	0
Strinning	
շուրիլու	
Sludge Hydrolysis + UASB	0
Anaerobic Digestion	0
Aerobic Digestion	0
Aerobic-Anaerobic	748
Digestion	
Empty Unit	688
Filter and Belt	981
Permanent Thermal Process	332
Thermo-Chemical	208
Liquefaction	
Empty Unit	712
Sludge Dewatering Bed (II)	1497
Empty Unit	28
Physical Irradiation	2181
Empty Unit	980
Chemical Fixation	1002
Incineration	33
	194
	Aludge Hydrolysis + UASB Anaerobic Digestion Aerobic-Anaerobic Digestion Empty Unit Cermanent Thermal Process Chermo-Chemical Liquefaction Empty Unit Cludge Dewatering Bed (II) Empty Unit Chysical Irradiation Empty Unit Chemical Fixation

Table 4.14. Selected Technologies using SGM Method with 2209 Design Points

Level Technology Unit Count Level Technology Unit Count

Level	Technology Unit	Count
1	Flow Equalization Tank	0
[0.999]	Yellow Water Separation	12167
	Yellow & Black Water	0
	Separation	
2	Empty Unit	0
[0.999]	Vortex SSO	12167
	Sedimentation Tank	0
	Chemical Precipitation	0
3	Empty Unit	0
[0.431]	Physical Irradiation	0
	Ozonation	12167
4	Empty Unit	12167
5	Empty Unit	0
[0.989]	Activated Sludge (C)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, N)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, P)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, P, N)	0
	High Biomass Act. Sludge	0
	(C, N)	
	Activated Sludge (N)	0
	Multi-reactor/Deep	0
	A-B System	0
	Trickling Filter	55
	Rotating Biological	0
	Contractors	
	UASB System	0
	Reed Bed System	0
	Lagoons and Ponds	0
	UASB+Activated Sludge	12112
	(C, P, N)	
6	Empty Unit	2
[0.84]	Secondary Settler	3504
	Microfiltration	7617
	Reverse Osmosis	10
	Chemical Precipitation	1034
7	Empty Unit	1
[0.971]	Physical Filtration	25
	Microfiltration	4469
	Reverse Osmosis	6980
	Chemical Precipitation	692
8	Empty Unit	283
[0.935]	Physical Irradiation	522
	Ozonation	11362
9	Empty Unit	4121
[0.77]	Air Stripping	8041
	Ammonia Stripping	5

Level	Technology Unit	Count
10	Empty Unit	12162
[0.832]	Chlorine Disinfection	5
	Chlorating Disinfection	0
11	Empty Unit	0
[0.999]	GAC Adsorption	12167
	Infiltration Basin	0
12	Empty Unit	0
[0.999]	Sludge Storage Tank	18
	Sludge Thickening Tank	12149
13	Empty Unit	0
[0.996]	Sludge Dewatering Bed	7809
	Sludge C-G Drying	0
	Sludge V + A Stripping	0
	CWOP-UASB + A	0
	Stripping	
	Sludge Hydrolysis +	0
	UASB	
	Anaerobic Digestion	0
	Aerobic Digestion	0
	Aerobic-Anaerobic	4358
1.4	Digestion	2022
14	Empty Unit	3922
[0.972]	Filter and Belt	5396 1730
	Permanent Thermal	1/30
	Process Thermo-Chemical	1119
	Liquefaction	1119
15	Empty Unit	3993
[0.99]	Sludge Dewatering Bed	8174
[0.55]	(II)	0174
16	Empty Unit	148
[0.91]	Physical Irradiation	12019
17	Empty Unit	5648
[0.985]	Chemical Fixation	5127
	Incineration	219
	Thermal Building	1173
	Materials	

### 4.6.2 Solution for the big design

In order to validate the results using the small design, a solution was obtained using an OA-LHD with 12167 design points generated from a 23-level strength three orthogonal array. The results, which should be more precise than the small design, can be seen in Tables 4.15 and 4.16. The coefficients of multiple determination  $(R^2)$  are shown inside the square brackets. The dependencies between technology units can be easily seen.

In level 1, Yellow Water Separation is a clear winner for both GM and SGM. In level 2, Vortex SSO is a winner by count with GM, and is a clear winner with SGM. Ozonation is a clear winner in level 3. For GM, both Multi-reactor/Deep and UASB+Activated Sludge (C, P, N) appear to be promising in level 5. However, for SGM UASB+Activated Sludge (C, P, N) looks to be a heavy favorite. Microfiltration and Secondary settler appear to have potential in level 6, while Reverse Osmosis and Microfiltration are shown to be effective in level 7. Ozonation is dominant in level 8. Air stripping outshines other units in level 9. Results for levels 10 and 11 are identical to the small design. Results for the solid line look similar to the results using the small design.

Table 4.15. Selected Technologies using GM Method with 12167 Design Points, where

the Fractions in Square Brackets denote the  $R^2$  Values

[Level | Technology Unit | Count | Level |

Level	Technology Unit	Count
1	Flow Equalization Tank	0
[0.91]	Yellow Water Separation	12167
	Yellow & Black Water	0
	Separation	
2	Empty Unit	96
[0.984]	Vortex SSO	12007
	Sedimentation Tank	3
	Chemical Precipitation	61
3	Empty Unit	0
[0.975]	Physical Irradiation	0
	Ozonation	12167
4	Empty Unit	12167
5	Empty Unit	0
[0.983]	Activated Sludge (C)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, N)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, P)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, P, N)	0
	High Biomass Act. Sludge	0
	(C, N)	
	Activated Sludge (N)	0
	Multi-reactor/Deep	6016
	A-B System	0
	Trickling Filter	20
	Rotating Biological	0
	Contractors	
	UASB System	113
	Reed Bed System	0
	Lagoons and Ponds	0
	UASB+Activated Sludge	6018
	(C, P, N)	
6	Empty Unit	6
[0.94]	Secondary Settler	3216
	Microfiltration	7547
	Reverse Osmosis	88
	Chemical Precipitation	1310
7	Empty Unit	1
[0.974]	Physical Filtration	45
	Microfiltration	4678
	Reverse Osmosis	6647
	Chemical Precipitation	796
8	Empty Unit	286
[0.94]	Physical Irradiation	516
	Ozonation	11365
9	Empty Unit	4125
[0.77]	Air Stripping	8037
	Ammonia Stripping	5

Level	Technology Unit	Count
10	Empty Unit	12162
[0.832]	Chlorine Disinfection	5
[0.032]	Chlorating Disinfection	0
11	Empty Unit	0
[0.999]	GAC Adsorption	12167
[4.227]	Infiltration Basin	0
12	Empty Unit	0
[0.999]	Sludge Storage Tank	44
	Sludge Thickening Tank	12123
13	Empty Unit	0
[0.996]	Sludge Dewatering Bed	8094
	Sludge C-G Drying	0
	Sludge V + A Stripping	0
	CWOP-UASB + A	0
	Stripping	
	Sludge Hydrolysis +	0
	UASB	
	Anaerobic Digestion	0
	Aerobic Digestion	0
	Aerobic-Anaerobic	4073
	Digestion	2002
14	Empty Unit	3903
[0.972]	Filter and Belt	5379
	Permanent Thermal	1780
	Process Thermo-Chemical	1105
	Liquefaction	1103
15	Empty Unit	3900
[0.995]	Sludge Dewatering Bed	8267
[0.773]	(II)	0207
16	Empty Unit	152
[0.921]	Physical Irradiation	12015
17	Empty Unit	5415
[0.988]	Chemical Fixation	5493
	Incineration	212
	Thermal Building	1047
	Materials	

Table 4.16. Selected Technologies using SGM Method with 12167 Design Points, where the Fractions in Square Brackets denote the  $R^2$  Values

 Level
 Technology Unit
 Count
 Level
 Technology Unit
 Count

Level	Technology Unit	Count
1	Flow Equalization Tank	0
[0.999]	Yellow Water Separation	12167
	Yellow & Black Water	0
	Separation	
2	Empty Unit	0
[0.999]	Vortex SSO	12167
	Sedimentation Tank	0
	Chemical Precipitation	0
3	Empty Unit	0
[0.431]	Physical Irradiation	0
	Ozonation	12167
4	Empty Unit	12167
5	Empty Unit	0
[0.989]	Activated Sludge (C)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, N)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, P)	0
	Activated Sludge (C, P, N)	0
	High Biomass Act. Sludge	0
	(C, N)	
	Activated Sludge (N)	0
	Multi-reactor/Deep	0
	A-B System	0
	Trickling Filter	55
	Rotating Biological	0
	Contractors	
	UASB System	0
	Reed Bed System	0
	Lagoons and Ponds	0
	UASB+Activated Sludge	12112
	(C, P, N)	
6	Empty Unit	2
[0.84]	Secondary Settler	3504
	Microfiltration	7617
	Reverse Osmosis	10
	Chemical Precipitation	1034
7	Empty Unit	1
[0.971]	Physical Filtration	25
	Microfiltration	4469
	Reverse Osmosis	6980
	Chemical Precipitation	692
8	Empty Unit	283
[0.935]	Physical Irradiation	522
	Ozonation	11362
9	Empty Unit	4121
[0.77]	Air Stripping	8041
	Ammonia Stripping	5

varues	To also also and I local	Carret
Level	Technology Unit	Count
10	Empty Unit	12162
[0.832]	Chlorine Disinfection	5
	Chlorating Disinfection	0
11	Empty Unit	0
[0.999]	GAC Adsorption	12167
	Infiltration Basin	0
12	Empty Unit	0
[0.999]	Sludge Storage Tank	18
	Sludge Thickening Tank	12149
13	Empty Unit	0
[0.996]	Sludge Dewatering Bed	7809
	Sludge C-G Drying	0
	Sludge V + A Stripping	0
	CWOP-UASB + A	0
	Stripping	
	Sludge Hydrolysis +	0
	UASB	
	Anaerobic Digestion	0
	Aerobic Digestion	0
	Aerobic-Anaerobic	4358
	Digestion	
14	Empty Unit	3922
[0.972]	Filter and Belt	5396
	Permanent Thermal	1730
	Process	
	Thermo-Chemical	1119
	Liquefaction	
15	Empty Unit	3993
[0.99]	Sludge Dewatering Bed	8174
	(II)	
16	Empty Unit	148
[0.91]	Physical Irradiation	12019
17	Empty Unit	5648
[0.985]	Chemical Fixation	5127
	Incineration	219
	Thermal Building	1173
	Materials	

#### 4.6.3 Discussion on the solution

In this section, a detailed account on the comparison of results for the big design with the small design will be given. First, a study of the results using GM method will be presented. Then, the SGM method results will be elaborated.

In the GM method results, Yellow Water Separation wins clearly for both the designs in level 1. It is interesting to see the newly-added Yellow Water Separation unit get selected in level 1. In level 2, the small design selects Vortex SSO and Chemical Precipitation while the big design also selects Sedimentation Tank and Empty Unit. Nonetheless, there is a consistency in the selection of Vortex SSO as a heavy favorite in level 2. In level 3, Ozonation wins the selection on count for both the designs. Levels 5, 6, 7, and 8 have the following interesting observations:

- In level 5, Multi-reactor/Deep emerges as another legitimate option for the big design in addition to UASB + Activated Sludge (C, P, N). It is encouraging to see UASB + Activated Sludge (C, P, N), the newly-added unit in level 5, as the most promising technology.
- In level 5, UASB System gets selected for the big design as opposed to the small design.
- In level 5, The set of technological units selected for the big design is smaller in comparison with the small design.
- Results for levels 6 and 7 confirm a necessity for the use of technological units.
- Level 6 for the big design selects Microfiltration as the winner followed by Secondary Settler, Chemical Precipitation, and Reverse Osmosis. On the other hand, level 6 for the small design declares Chemical Precipitation as a clear winner on count while selecting other technology units occasionally.
- In level 7, both big and small design concur on Reverse Osmosis as the major selection. However, the big design has a better balance in terms of how often

other technology units get selected. Microfiltration and Chemical Precipitation are selected frequently for the big design, while Physical Filtration, Microfiltration, and Chemical Precipitation are the choices for the small design.

• In level 8, the big design selects Ozonation as the winner on count followed by Physical Irradiation, which swaps the results for small design interestingly.

Level 9 selects Air Stripping far more often for both the designs. It is apparent that level 10 does not require the use of a technology unit. In level 11, GAC Adsorption is the clear winner. In the solid line, the results are more or less consistent for both the designs.

In the SGM method results, Yellow Water Separation wins clearly for both small and big designs in level 1. The big design clearly declares Vortex SSO and Ozonation as winners in levels 2 and 3 respectively. The small design, however, also selects Chemical Precipitation in level 2 and Physical Irradiation (rather infrequently) in level 3. For both the designs, level 5 selects UASB + Activated Sludge (C, P, N) to be the winner. Interestingly, the small design selects Activated Sludge (C, N), Activated Sludge (C, P, N), and Activated Sludge (N) in level 5, which do not get picked up at all for the big design. Trends similar to the GM method can be seen in levels 6 through 17.

In summary, both the methods show the new technologies in levels 1 and 5 to be promising. This justifies the decision to include these technologies in the evaluation process. Also, the solution obtained satisfies the dependencies between technology units.

#### CHAPTER 5

#### CONCLUSIONS AND FUTURE WORK

#### 5.1 Contributions

The contributions made in this dissertation can be summarized as follows. First, we address the disconnect between the decision makers and the solution development process through a questionnaire-based approach, which is unique in its application to multiple-stage decision making problems. Second, we extend Analytic Hierarchy Process (AHP) to a multiple-stage decision-making framework using our novel three-phase methodology. Third, we develop theories and methodologies for computing pairwise comparison matrices, which have traditionally been constructed using direct inputs from decision makers. This reduces the amount of information required from the decision makers, thereby increasing the efficiency of the solution process. More importantly, the new methods in the matrix generation phase, GM and SGM, result in consistent pairwise comparison matrices. Fourth, we augment the high-dimensional continuous-state stochastic dynamic programming (SDP) approach in Tsai [113] to handle multiple objectives. This was done through two new routines as follows. One, the routine that allows inputs from decision makers in form of weight vectors at each stage. Two, the routine that normalizes/transforms the objective functions with different units and orders of magnitude, which is crucial to a practical application of weighted-sum of objective functions approach. Finally, we solve a 20-dimensional, 17-stage, 6-objective, continuousstate wastewater treatment system (WTS), which is larger than any numerically solved problem in the literature.

#### 5.2 Concluding Remarks

We use our three-phase methodology with the augmented high dimensional, continuous state SDP to solve a multiple stage, multiple objective (MSMO) model. This technique is quite general in its application to a variety of large-scale MSMO practical problems. Also, the technique is pragmatic in the sense of involving decision makers in the solution development process. We have demonstrated the solution technique on a 20-dimensional, 17-stage, 6-objective, continuous-state wastewater treatment system (WTS). The solution obtained satisfies all the constraints and complications such as dependencies between technologies, etc. The final solution to WTS selects the new technologies, Yellow Water Separation and UASB System plus Activated Sludge Process (C, P, N), in levels 1 and 5, respectively. This result justifies the decision to include these new technologies in the evaluation process. However, our three-phase methodology might benefit from the following refinements:

- Exploring the involvement of multiple decision makers in order to achieve a desired level of objectivity in the *Input phase*,
- Developing a theoretical basis for the consistency behavior of computed pairwise comparison matrices at a stage using the GM and SGM methods in the *Matrix Generation Phase*,
- Exploring alternate weight determination methods in the Weighting Phase in a quest to get a better weight estimate.

These and other extensions are discussed next.

#### 5.3 Future Work

The results using the consistency index in Chapter 4 indicate that the consistency indices decrease along the stages (or levels), implying that the judgments seem to improve

as we move from one stage to the next for GM method. However, the consistency results are not as conclusive for SGM method. A theoretical method for comparing the results should be developed. The idea is to construct a mathematical proof to show that the consistency indices for the computed pairwise comparison matrices using the GM and the SGM methods, in general, go down while moving from one stage to the next. It is based on the AHP-based fact that a lower value of consistency index indicates a more consistent judgment from the decision maker.

In addition, we will investigate the use of alternate methods for weight determination in the weighting phase of the three-phase methodology. It is possible that these methods could provide weight estimates better than the Saaty's eigenvector method. Some of the promising weight-determination methods that could be explored are: the alternative eigenvector method by Cogger and Yu [29], the graded eigenvector method (GEM) of Takeda et al. [38], the three methods for weight derivation based on pairwise comparison matrices of Krovak [63], and the weight determination based on the decision makers' qualitative information by Batishchev et al. [33].

Group decision making is fast becoming the reality of today's organizational decision making. The input phase in our three-phase methodology depends on the responses from single expert thereby making it subjective. If the questionnaire could account for responses from multiple decision makers, the input phase could be improved in terms of consistency, accuracy, and representation of experts' preferences. In other words, the goal would be to collect inputs from multiple decision makers at a time in order to achieve some level of objectivity in the judgment.

Currently, our three-phase methodology is based on inputs from one decision maker thereby making it more or less deterministic. Though AHP has its value in terms of maintaining and ensuring consistency in decision makers' judgments/preferences, nonetheless it could do much better if the pairwise comparison matrices were stochastic reflecting uncertainties or subjectivities in human judgments. In addition to asking the decision makers a priori about their preferences, we could also investigate the possibility of presenting them with multiple Pareto optimal solutions for multiple sets of stagewise weight vectors. In solving the weighted-sum version of the stochastic dynamic programming, we could also investigate various designs of experiments for the discretization of state space and other statistical modeling approaches for the future value approximation.

# ${\bf APPENDIX~A}$ QUESTIONNAIRE MODELING-RELATED DATA

In this appendix, we present:

- the table for the worst and best values for all six objectives at all 17 levels,
- the table with interlevel importance questions for the objective *Economic Cost*,
- the table with interlevel importance questions for the objective Size,
- the table with interlevel importance questions for the objective *Nutrient Recovery*,
- the table with interlevel importance questions for the objective *Odor Emissions*,
- the table with interlevel importance questions for the objective *Robustness*, and
- the table with interlevel importance questions for the objective Global Desirability.

Table A.1. The worst and the best objective values for all six objectives at all 17 levels

		The worst value of	
	The best value of		The best value of
	t (in US Dollars)		(on 1-5 ordinal scale)
EC <sub>1</sub> = 43200550	EC <sub>1</sub> = 9643.3121	$NR_1 = 1$	$NR_1 = 4$
EC <sub>2</sub> = 14500	EC <sub>2</sub> = 2500	$NR_2=1$	NR <sub>2</sub> = 5
EC <sub>3</sub> = 9300	EC <sub>3</sub> = 6600	$NR_3=1$	$NR_3 = 1$
EC <sub>5</sub> = 865500	$EC_5 = 4650$	$NR_5=1$	NR <sub>5</sub> = 4
EC <sub>6</sub> = 38500	EC <sub>6</sub> = 5218.75	$NR_6 = 1$	NR <sub>6</sub> = 5
EC <sub>7</sub> = 38500	EC <sub>7</sub> = 5040.8163	$NR_7 = 1$	NR <sub>7</sub> = 5
EC <sub>8</sub> = 9300	EC <sub>8</sub> = 6600	NR <sub>8</sub> = 1	NR <sub>8</sub> = 1
EC <sub>9</sub> = 10500	EC <sub>9</sub> = 6400	$NR_9=1$	$NR_9 = 5$
EC 758500	$EC_{10} = 5500$	$NR_{10} = 1$	NR <sub>10</sub> = 1
EC <sub>11</sub> = 758500	EC <sub>11</sub> = 8250	$NR_{11} = 2$	NR <sub>11</sub> = 4
EC <sub>12</sub> = 109203182	EC <sub>12</sub> = 11.1495	$NR_{12}=1$	NR <sub>12</sub> = 5
EC <sub>13</sub> = 251458510	$EC_{13} = 16.7$	$NR_{13}=2$	NR <sub>13</sub> = 4
EC <sub>14</sub> = 257187.84	EC 2579 2421	$NR_{14}=1$	NR <sub>14</sub> = 4
$EC_{15} = 239125010$	$EC_{15} = 2578.3421$	$NR_{15}=3$	NR <sub>15</sub> = 3
EC <sub>16</sub> = 32148.48	EC <sub>16</sub> = 7	$NR_{16} = 1$	NR <sub>16</sub> = 1
$EC_{17} = 1821134.8$	$EC_{17}=4$	NR <sub>17</sub> = 1	NR <sub>17</sub> = 5
	$(\operatorname{in} m^2)$		ns (in mg/min)
$S_1 = 96000$	$S_1 = 1274$	$O_1 = 384000$	O <sub>1</sub> = 3821.6561
$S_2 = 1000$	$S_2 = 100$	O <sub>2</sub> = 3500	$O_2 = 250$
$S_3 = 600$	$S_3 = 75$	$O_3 = 2880$	$O_3 = 330$
$S_5 = 4000000$	$S_5 = 3.3333$	O <sub>5</sub> = 16200000	O <sub>5</sub> = 5
S <sub>6</sub> = 1667	$S_6 = 41.67$	$O_6 = 7500$	O <sub>6</sub> = 145.83333
$S_7 = 1667$	$S_7 = 40.82$	$O_7 = 7500$	$O_7 = 122.44898$
$S_8 = 600$	S <sub>8</sub> = 75	O <sub>8</sub> = 2880	$O_8 = 330$
$S_9 = 2000$	$S_9 = 200$	$O_9 = 9600$	$O_9 = 900$
S <sub>10</sub> = 800	$S_{10} = 200$	$O_{10} = 2400$	O <sub>10</sub> = 500
S <sub>11</sub> = 500000	$S_{11} = 20.83$	O <sub>11</sub> = 2500000	$O_{11} = 93.75$
S <sub>12</sub> = 6000000	$S_{12} = 0.716$	$O_{12} = 18719233$	$O_{12} = 1.7894737$
S <sub>13</sub> = 500000000	$S_{13} = 0.005$	$O_{13}$ = 1.63E+09	$O_{13} = 0.02$
S <sub>14</sub> = 18371	$S_{14} = 0.05$	O <sub>14</sub> = 81646.933	$O_{14} = 0.1$
$S_{15} = 400000000$	$S_{15} = 10737$	$O_{15} = 1.55E + 09$	O <sub>15</sub> = 16105.263
$S_{16} = 3062$	$S_{16} = 0.25$	O <sub>16</sub> = 14696.448	$O_{16} = 1.1$
S <sub>17</sub> = 500000	$S_{17} = 0$	O <sub>17</sub> = 1543127	$O_{17} = 0$
	ss (no units)		(on 1-6 ordinal scale)
R <sub>1</sub> = 3821656.051	R <sub>1</sub> = 15286624.2	$GD_1 = 2.5$	$GD_1 = 6$
R <sub>2</sub> = 2000	R <sub>2</sub> = 9000	GD <sub>2</sub> = 2.5	$GD_2 = 4$
$R_3 = 675$	R <sub>3</sub> = 1500	GD <sub>3</sub> = 4	$GD_3 = 4.8$
$R_5 = 540$	R <sub>5</sub> = 2160000	$GD_5 = 1$	$GD_5 = 4.7$
R <sub>6</sub> = 93.75	R <sub>6</sub> = 15000	$GD_6 = 2.8$	GD <sub>6</sub> = 4
R <sub>7</sub> = 35.71428571	$R_7 = 15000$	GD <sub>7</sub> = 2.8	$GD_7 = 4$
R <sub>8</sub> = 675	R <sub>8</sub> = 1500	GD <sub>8</sub> = 4	$GD_8 = 4.8$
$R_9 = 1200$	$R_9 = 4000$	$GD_9 = 4.3$	$GD_9 = 4.8$
$R_{10} = 1600$	$R_{10} = 3680$	$GD_{10} = 1.3$	$GD_{10} = 2$
$R_{11} = 875$	$R_{11} = 1750000$	$GD_{11} = 4.5$	$GD_{11} = 5$
R <sub>12</sub> = 5.726315789	$R_{12} = 140394249.2$	$GD_{12}=2$	$GD_{12} = 3$
$R_{13} = 6$	R <sub>13</sub> = 628630966.6	$GD_{13} = 1.5$	$GD_{13} = 4.5$
$R_{14} = 0.7$ $R_{15} = 8589.473684$	R <sub>14</sub> = 110223.36	$GD_{14} = 1.5$	$GD_{14} = 5$
	$R_{15} = 597797215.5$	$GD_{15} = 1.5$	$GD_{15} = 3$
$R_{16} = 1.125$	R <sub>16</sub> = 7348.224	$GD_{16} = 4$	$GD_{16} = 4.5$
$R_{17} = 0$	$R_{17} = 2571878.4$	$GD_{17} = 3.5$	GD <sub>17</sub> = 5.5

Table A.2. The interlevel importance questions for the objective Economic Cost

	Which on objectives improven	Given the more important objective, how many times is this objective more important than the other?											
	the best v	alue?			(Note: "Equally important" = 1)								
EC vs. EC					1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
Level 1-Level 2	$\boxtimes$ EC <sub>1</sub>	$\square$ EC <sub>2</sub>		Equally important								$\boxtimes$	
Level 2-Level 3	$\boxtimes$ EC <sub>2</sub>	$\square$ EC <sub>3</sub>		Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 5-Level 6	⊠ EC <sub>5</sub>	$\square$ EC <sub>6</sub>		Equally important								$\boxtimes$	
Level 6-Level 7	$\square$ EC <sub>6</sub>	☐ EC <sub>7</sub>	$\boxtimes$	Equally important									
Level 7-Level 8	⊠ EC <sub>7</sub>	☐ EC <sub>8</sub>		Equally important					$\boxtimes$				
Level 8-Level 9	☐ EC <sub>8</sub>	⊠ EC <sub>9</sub>		Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 9-Level 10	EC <sub>9</sub>	EC <sub>10</sub>	$\boxtimes$	Equally important									
Level 10-Level 11	$\square$ EC <sub>10</sub>	$\boxtimes$ EC <sub>11</sub>		Equally important								$\boxtimes$	
Level 11-Level 12	EC <sub>11</sub>	$\boxtimes$ EC <sub>12</sub>		Equally important									
Level 12-Level 13	$\square$ EC <sub>12</sub>	⊠ EC <sub>13</sub>		Equally important					$\boxtimes$				
Level 13-Level 14	$\boxtimes$ EC <sub>13</sub>	EC <sub>14</sub>		Equally important								$\boxtimes$	
Level 14-Level 15	EC <sub>14</sub>	⊠ EC <sub>15</sub>		Equally important									
Level 15-Level 16	⊠ EC <sub>15</sub>	EC <sub>16</sub>		Equally important									
Level 16-Level 17	EC <sub>16</sub>	⊠ EC <sub>17</sub>		Equally important									$\boxtimes$

Table A.3. The interlevel importance questions for the objective Size  $\,$ 

	terms of improvement from the						f Given the more important objective, how many times is this objective more importate than the other?  (Note: "Equally important" = 1)								
S vs. S							1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
Level 1-Level 2	$\boxtimes$	$S_1$		$S_2$		Equally important			$\boxtimes$						
Level 2-Level 3		$S_2$		$S_3$	$\boxtimes$	Equally important									
Level 5-Level 6	$\boxtimes$	$S_5$		$S_6$		Equally important						$\boxtimes$			
Level 6-Level 7		$S_6$		$S_7$	$\boxtimes$	Equally important									
Level 7-Level 8	$\boxtimes$	$S_7$		$S_8$		Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 8-Level 9		$S_8$	$\boxtimes$	$S_9$		Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 9-Level 10	$\boxtimes$	$S_9$		$S_{10}$		Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 10-Level 11		$S_{10}$	$\boxtimes$	$S_{11}$		Equally important					$\boxtimes$				
Level 11-Level 12		$S_{11}$	$\boxtimes$	$S_{12}$		Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 12-Level 13		$S_{12}$	$\boxtimes$	$S_{13}$		Equally important			$\boxtimes$						
Level 13-Level 14	$\boxtimes$	S <sub>13</sub>		S <sub>14</sub>		Equally important								$\boxtimes$	
Level 14-Level 15		$S_{14}$	$\boxtimes$	S <sub>15</sub>		Equally important							$\boxtimes$		
Level 15-Level 16	$\boxtimes$	S <sub>15</sub>		S <sub>16</sub>		Equally important									$\boxtimes$
Level 16-Level 17		S <sub>16</sub>	$\boxtimes$	S <sub>17</sub>		Equally important				$\boxtimes$					

Table A.4. The interlevel importance questions for the objective Nutrient Recovery

		e of the fol	Given the more important objective, how many times is this objective more important											
	objectives is more important in terms of improvement from the worst value to the best value?					than the other? (Note: "Equally important" = 1)								
NR vs. NR	the sest (				1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	
Level 1-Level 2	□ NR <sub>1</sub>	$\square$ NR <sub>2</sub>		Equally important				$\boxtimes$						
Level 2-Level 3	NR₂	□ NR <sub>3</sub>		Equally important									$\boxtimes$	
Level 5-Level 6	□ NR <sub>5</sub>	NR <sub>6</sub>		Equally important				$\boxtimes$						
Level 6-Level 7	□ NR <sub>6</sub>	□ NR <sub>7</sub>	$\boxtimes$	Equally important										
Level 7-Level 8	NR <sub>7</sub>	□ NR <sub>8</sub>		Equally important									$\boxtimes$	
Level 8-Level 9	□ NR <sub>8</sub>	NR <sub>9</sub>		Equally important									$\boxtimes$	
Level 9-Level 10	NR <sub>9</sub>	$\square$ NR <sub>10</sub>		Equally important										
Level 10-Level 11	$\square$ NR <sub>10</sub>	$\square$ NR <sub>11</sub>		Equally important									$\boxtimes$	
Level 11-Level 12	$\square$ NR <sub>11</sub>	$\square$ NR <sub>12</sub>	$\boxtimes$	Equally important										
Level 12-Level 13	$\square$ NR <sub>12</sub>	□ NR <sub>13</sub>	$\boxtimes$	Equally important										
Level 13-Level 14	$\square$ NR <sub>13</sub>	□ NR <sub>14</sub>		Equally important				$\boxtimes$						
Level 14-Level 15	$\square$ NR <sub>14</sub>	□ NR <sub>15</sub>	$\boxtimes$	Equally important										
Level 15-Level 16	$NR_{15}$	□ NR <sub>16</sub>		Equally important									$\boxtimes$	
Level 16-Level 17	$\square$ NR <sub>16</sub>	NR₁7		Equally important										

Table A.5. The interlevel importance questions for the objective Odor Emissions

	Which of objective of improvements to the books are the books are to the books are the	mar thar	Given the more important objective, how many times is this objective more important than the other?  (Note: "Equally important" = 1)									
O vs. O	to the st			1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
Level 1-Level 2	$\bigcirc$ O <sub>1</sub>	$\square$ O <sub>2</sub>	Equally important									
Level 2-Level 3	$\Box$ $O_2$	□ O <sub>3</sub>	Equally important									
Level 5-Level 6	$\bigcirc$ O <sub>5</sub>	□ O <sub>6</sub>	Equally important							$\boxtimes$		
Level 6-Level 7	□ O <sub>6</sub>	□ O <sub>7</sub>	Equally important									
Level 7-Level 8		□ O <sub>8</sub>	Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 8-Level 9	□ O <sub>8</sub>	○ O <sub>9</sub>	Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 9-Level 10	○ O <sub>9</sub>	O <sub>10</sub>	Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 10-Level 11	□ O <sub>10</sub>	O <sub>11</sub>	Equally important						$\boxtimes$			
Level 11-Level 12	□ O <sub>11</sub>	O <sub>12</sub>	Equally important			$\boxtimes$						
Level 12-Level 13	□ O <sub>12</sub>	$\bigcirc$ O <sub>13</sub>	Equally important				$\boxtimes$					
Level 13-Level 14	$\bigcirc$ $O_{13}$	□ O <sub>14</sub>	Equally important								$\boxtimes$	
Level 14-Level 15	□ O <sub>14</sub>	O <sub>15</sub>	☐ Equally important									
Level 15-Level 16	O <sub>15</sub>	□ O <sub>16</sub>	Equally important									
Level 16-Level 17	□ O <sub>16</sub>	O <sub>17</sub>	Equally important					$\boxtimes$				

Table A.6. The interlevel importance questions for the objective Robustness  $\,$ 

	Which of objective of improvements to the bold with the bo	Given the more important objective, how many times is this objective more important than the other?  (Note: "Equally important" = 1)										
R vs. R				1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
Level 1-Level 2	$\boxtimes$ R <sub>1</sub>	$\square$ R <sub>2</sub>	Equally important							$\boxtimes$		
Level 2-Level 3	$\square$ R <sub>2</sub>	$\square$ R <sub>3</sub>	Equally important					$\boxtimes$				
Level 5-Level 6	$\square$ R <sub>5</sub>	$\square$ R <sub>6</sub>	Equally important					$\boxtimes$				
Level 6-Level 7	$\square$ R <sub>6</sub>	$\square$ R <sub>7</sub>	Equally important									
Level 7-Level 8	⊠ R <sub>7</sub>	□ R <sub>8</sub>	Equally important			$\boxtimes$						
Level 8-Level 9	□ R <sub>8</sub>	⊠ R <sub>9</sub>	Equally important		$\boxtimes$							
Level 9-Level 10	□ R <sub>9</sub>	□ R <sub>10</sub>	Equally important									
Level 10-Level 11	☐ R <sub>10</sub>	$\square$ R <sub>11</sub>	Equally important						$\boxtimes$			
Level 11-Level 12	☐ R <sub>11</sub>	$\boxtimes$ R <sub>12</sub>	Equally important				$\boxtimes$					
Level 12-Level 13	$\square$ R <sub>12</sub>	$\square$ R <sub>13</sub>	Equally important			$\boxtimes$						
Level 13-Level 14	$\square$ R <sub>13</sub>	☐ R <sub>14</sub>	Equally important								$\boxtimes$	
Level 14-Level 15	☐ R <sub>14</sub>	$\square$ R <sub>15</sub>	Equally important								$\boxtimes$	
Level 15-Level 16	$\square$ R <sub>15</sub>	☐ R <sub>16</sub>	Equally important									$\boxtimes$
Level 16-Level 17	$\square$ R <sub>16</sub>	$\square$ R <sub>17</sub>	Equally important									

Table A.7. The interlevel importance questions for the objective Global Desirability

	objectives improvem	<b>8 1</b>					Given the more important objective, how many times is this objective more important than the other?								
	the best va	he best value?						(Note: "Equally important" = 1)							
GD vs. GD					1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9		
Level 1-Level 2	$\square$ GD <sub>1</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>2</sub>		Equally important			$\boxtimes$								
Level 2-Level 3	$\square$ GD <sub>2</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>3</sub>		Equally important				$\boxtimes$							
Level 5-Level 6	$\square$ GD <sub>5</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>6</sub>	$\boxtimes$	Equally important											
Level 6-Level 7	$\square$ GD <sub>6</sub>	$\Box$ GD <sub>7</sub>	$\boxtimes$	Equally important											
Level 7-Level 8	$\square$ GD <sub>7</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>8</sub>		Equally important			$\boxtimes$								
Level 8-Level 9	$\square$ $GD_8$	GD <sub>9</sub>	$\boxtimes$	Equally important											
Level 9-Level 10	$\square$ GD <sub>9</sub>	$\Box$ $GD_{10}$		Equally important											
Level 10-Level 11	$\square$ GD <sub>10</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>11</sub>		Equally important					$\boxtimes$						
Level 11-Level 12	$\square$ GD <sub>11</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>12</sub>		Equally important					$\boxtimes$						
Level 12-Level 13	$\square$ GD <sub>12</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>13</sub>		Equally important		$\boxtimes$									
Level 13-Level 14	$\square$ GD <sub>13</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>14</sub>		Equally important		$\boxtimes$									
Level 14-Level 15	$\square$ GD <sub>14</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>15</sub>		Equally important				$\boxtimes$							
Level 15-Level 16	$\square$ GD <sub>15</sub>	$\square$ $GD_{16}$		Equally important					$\boxtimes$						
Level 16-Level 17	$\square$ GD <sub>16</sub>	$\square$ GD <sub>17</sub>		Equally important		$\boxtimes$									

## APPENDIX B

COMPUTED PAIRWISE COMPARISON MATRICES IN THE MATRIX GENERATION PHASE

In this appendix, we present the computed pairwise comparison matrices using Geometric Mean (GM) of non-ones and Successive Geometric Mean (SGM) of non-ones.

B.0.0.1Computed pairwise comparison matrices using GM method

$$A_{(3,3)} = \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 2.432299 & 1.150163 & 1.877567 & 1.169471 & 2.284489 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.411134 & 1.000000 & 0.464159 & 1.000000 & 0.553341 & 0.903602 \\ \mathbf{O} & 0.869442 & 2.154435 & 1.000000 & 1.910886 & 0.889140 & 1.985964 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.532604 & 1.000000 & 0.523318 & 1.000000 & 0.588040 & 1.148698 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 0.855087 & 1.807204 & 1.124683 & 1.700566 & 1.000000 & 1.568105 \\ \mathbf{NR} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 2.432299 & 1.150163 & 1.877567 & 1.169471 & 2.284489 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.411134 & 1.000000 & 0.464159 & 1.000000 & 0.553341 & 0.903602 \\ \mathbf{O} & 0.869442 & 2.154435 & 1.000000 & 1.910886 & 0.889140 & 1.985964 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.532604 & 1.000000 & 0.523318 & 1.000000 & 0.588040 & 1.148698 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 0.855087 & 1.807204 & 1.124683 & 1.700566 & 1.000000 & 1.568105 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 1.106682 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 1.000000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 0.503524 & 0.870551 & 0.637712 & 0.00000 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.427735 & 0.$$

 $0.437735 \quad 1.106682 \quad 0.503534 \quad 0.870551 \quad 0.637712 \quad 1.000000$ 

	(	$\mathbf{R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	GD	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
	${f R}$	1.000000	2.432299	1.150163	1.877567	1.169471	2.284489	
	$\mathbf{S}$	0.411134	1.000000	0.464159	1.000000	0.553341	0.903602	
$A_{(5,5)} =$	О	0.869442	2.154435	1.000000	1.910886	0.889140	1.985964	,
	$\mathbf{G}\mathbf{D}$	0.532604	1.000000	0.523318	1.000000	0.588040	1.148698	
	EC	0.855087	1.807204	1.124683	1.700566	1.000000	1.568105	
	NR	0.437735	1.106682	0.503534	0.870551	0.637712	1.000000	
		$\mathbf{R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	GD	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
	${f R}$	1.000000	1.754477	1.037891	2.210503	1.045693	2.767830	
	$\mathbf{S}$	0.569970	1.000000	0.611802	1.430969	0.642449	1.587401	
$A_{(6,6)} =$	О	0.963492	1.634517	1.000000	2.477464	0.904304	2.753218	,
	$\mathbf{G}\mathbf{D}$	0.452386	0.698827	0.403639	1.000000	0.454280	1.414214	
	EC	0.956304	1.556543	1.105822	2.201285	1.000000	2.262430	
	\ NR	0.361294	0.629961	0.363211	0.707107	0.442003	1.000000	
		$\mathbf{R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	$\operatorname{GD}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
	${f R}$	1.000000	1.754477	1.037891	2.210503	1.045693	2.767830	İ
	$\mathbf{S}$	0.569970	1.000000	0.611802	1.430969	0.642449	1.587401	
$A_{(7,7)} =$	О	0.963492	1.634517	1.000000	2.477464	0.904304	2.753218	,
	$\operatorname{GD}$	0.452386	0.698827	0.403639	1.000000	0.454280	1.414214	
	EC	0.956304	1.556543	1.105822	2.201285	1.000000	2.262430	
	\ NR	0.361294	0.629961	0.363211	0.707107	0.442003	1.000000	J

$$A_{(8,8)} \ = \ \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 1.603697 & 1.081746 & 2.385880 & 0.978233 & 1.953767 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.623559 & 1.000000 & 0.704010 & 1.668510 & 0.639936 & 1.171827 \\ \mathbf{O} & 0.924432 & 1.420434 & 1.000000 & 2.469439 & 0.826977 & 1.771042 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.419132 & 0.599337 & 0.404950 & 1.000000 & 0.394440 & 0.858946 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.022252 & 1.562656 & 1.209223 & 2.535237 & 1.000000 & 1.767735 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.511832 & 0.853368 & 0.564639 & 1.164218 & 0.565696 & 1.000000 \end{pmatrix}$$

			$\mathbf{R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	$\mathbf{G}\mathbf{D}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
		$\mathbb{R}$	1.000000	1.250207	0.995048	1.451557	1.006917	1.353341	
			0.799867	1.000000	0.839495	1.178812	0.830916	1.025478	
$A_{(11,11)}$	=	О	1.004977	1.191193	1.000000	1.459385	0.959386	1.281637	,
		1	0.688916						
		EC	0.993130	1.203491	1.042333	1.475715	1.000000	1.243218	
		\ NR	0.993130 0.738912	0.975155	0.780252	1.041071	0.804364	1.000000	
			R 1.000000	$\mathbf{S}$	0	$\operatorname{GD}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
		$\mathbb{R}$	1.000000	1.158731	0.976792	1.398418	1.061875	1.209232	
		S	0.863013	1.000000	0.882853	1.229313	0.941522	0.977528	
$A_{(12,12)}$	=	0	1.023759	1.132691	1.000000	1.434047	1.038012	1.171582	,
		S O GD	0.715094	0.813463	0.697327	1.000000	0.747093	0.858701	
		EC	0.941730	1.062110	0.963380	1.338522	1.000000	1.058347	
		\ NR	0.941730 0.826971	1.022989	0.853547	1.164550	0.944870	1.000000	
			R 1.000000	$\mathbf{S}$	Ο	$\operatorname{GD}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
		R	1.000000	1.138820	0.996211	1.307455	1.086565	1.115662	
		S	0.878102	1.000000	0.911179	1.168016	0.977145	0.913958	
$A_{(13,13)} =$	=	О	1.003804	1.097479	1.000000	1.312739	1.047121	1.063765	,
		GD	0.764845	0.856153	0.761766	1.000000	0.820491	0.828293	
		EC	0.920331	1.023389	0.954999	1.218782	1.000000	0.953681	
		\ NR	0.896329	1.094143	0.940058	1.207303	1.048568	1.000000	J

		${f R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	О	$\mathbf{G}\mathbf{D}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
	$\mathbf{R}$	1.000000	1.123343	0.996609	1.480423	1.077111	1.145447	
		0.890200	1.000000	0.920144	1.339214	0.979526	0.959382	
$A_{(14,14)} =$	О	1.003403	1.086786	1.000000	1.485741	1.042058	1.097960	,
	1	0.675482						
	EC	0.928409 0.873021	1.020902	0.959639	1.390831	1.000000	0.996358	
	$\sqrt{NR}$	0.873021	1.042338	0.910780	1.334485	1.003655	1.000000	
		<b>R</b> 1.000000	$\mathbf{S}$	0	$\operatorname{GD}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
	$\mathbf{R}$	1.000000	1.103927	0.996931	1.196988	1.075533	1.019389	
	S	0.905857	1.000000	0.933383	1.101050	0.993274	0.867881	
$A_{(15,15)} =$	S O GD	1.003078	1.071372	1.000000	1.200857	1.043816	0.979308	,
	GD	0.835430	0.908224	0.832739	1.000000	0.888932	0.822424	
	EC	0.929771	1.006772	0.958024	1.124946	1.000000	0.887719	
	\ NR	0.929771 0.980979	1.152231	1.021129	1.215917	1.126482	1.000000	
		<b>R</b> 1.000000	$\mathbf{S}$	Ο	$\operatorname{GD}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
	$\mathbf{R}$	1.000000	1.094476	0.997198	1.400028	1.068745	1.017527	
	S	0.913679	1.000000	0.938995	1.297635	0.993857	0.879673	
$A_{(16,16)} =$	О	1.002810	1.064968	1.000000	1.404141	1.039931	0.981260	,
	GD	0.714271	0.770633	0.712179	1.000000	0.755737	0.693307	
	EC	0.935677	1.006181	0.961603	1.323212	1.000000	0.897846	
	\ NR	0.982775	1.136786	1.019098	1.442362	1.113777	1.000000	J

$$A_{(17,17)} \ = \ \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 1.069119 & 0.990174 & 1.300405 & 1.080458 & 1.034060 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.935349 & 1.000000 & 0.952197 & 1.233617 & 1.027130 & 0.921457 \\ \mathbf{O} & 1.009923 & 1.050203 & 1.000000 & 1.313850 & 1.061341 & 1.008318 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.768991 & 0.810625 & 0.761122 & 1.000000 & 0.823614 & 0.767500 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 0.925534 & 0.973587 & 0.942204 & 1.214161 & 1.000000 & 0.906298 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.967062 & 1.085237 & 0.991751 & 1.302931 & 1.103389 & 1.000000 \end{pmatrix}$$

B.0.0.2 Computed pairwise comparison matrices using SGM method

$$A_{(3,3)} \ = \ \ \, \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 3.092678 & 1.877139 & 2.761310 & 0.982680 & 1.388673 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.323344 & 1.000000 & 0.464159 & 1.587401 & 0.337002 & 0.449335 \\ \mathbf{O} & 0.532726 & 2.154435 & 1.000000 & 2.444424 & 0.462328 & 0.759568 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.362147 & 0.629961 & 0.409094 & 1.000000 & 0.344679 & 0.487083 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.017626 & 2.967346 & 2.162967 & 2.901251 & 1.000000 & 1.250762 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.720112 & 2.225509 & 1.316538 & 2.053039 & 0.799513 & 1.000000 \\ \end{pmatrix}$$

$$A_{(4,4)} \ = \ \, \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 3.092678 & 1.877139 & 2.761310 & 0.982680 & 1.388673 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.323344 & 1.000000 & 0.464159 & 1.587401 & 0.337002 & 0.449335 \\ \mathbf{O} & 0.532726 & 2.154435 & 1.000000 & 2.444424 & 0.462328 & 0.759568 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.362147 & 0.629961 & 0.409094 & 1.000000 & 0.344679 & 0.487083 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.017626 & 2.967346 & 2.162967 & 2.901251 & 1.000000 & 1.250762 \\ \end{pmatrix}$$

 $\mathbf{NR} \quad 0.720112 \quad 2.225509 \quad 1.316538 \quad 2.053039 \quad 0.799513 \quad 1.000000$ 

$$A_{(5.5)} = \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 3.092678 & 1.877139 & 2.761310 & 0.982680 & 1.388673 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.323344 & 1.000000 & 0.464159 & 1.587401 & 0.337002 & 0.449335 \\ \mathbf{O} & 0.532726 & 2.154435 & 1.000000 & 2.444424 & 0.462328 & 0.759568 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.362147 & 0.629961 & 0.409094 & 1.000000 & 0.344679 & 0.487083 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.017626 & 2.967346 & 2.162967 & 2.901251 & 1.000000 & 1.250762 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.720112 & 2.225509 & 1.316538 & 2.053039 & 0.799513 & 1.000000 \end{pmatrix}$$

$$A_{(6.6)} = \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 1.371043 & 1.102697 & 3.715717 & 0.850023 & 3.028378 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.729372 & 1.000000 & 0.735484 & 3.086164 & 0.632263 & 2.209330 \\ \mathbf{O} & 0.906868 & 1.359649 & 1.000000 & 4.136540 & 0.739581 & 2.770607 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.269127 & 0.324027 & 0.241748 & 1.000000 & 0.207569 & 1.395826 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.330210 & 0.452626 & 0.360932 & 0.716422 & 0.292342 & 1.000000 \end{pmatrix}$$

$$A_{(7.7)} = \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 1.371043 & 1.102697 & 3.715717 & 0.850023 & 3.028378 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.729372 & 1.000000 & 0.735484 & 3.086164 & 0.632263 & 2.209330 \\ \mathbf{O} & 0.906868 & 1.359649 & 1.000000 & 4.136540 & 0.739581 & 2.770607 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.269127 & 0.324027 & 0.241748 & 1.000000 & 0.207569 & 1.395826 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.581620 & 1.352116 & 4.817676 & 1.000000 & 3.420646 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.176439 & 1.5$$

**NR** 0.330210 0.452626 0.360932 0.716422 0.292342 1.000000

$$A_{(8,8)} \ = \ \begin{pmatrix} \mathbf{R} & \mathbf{S} & \mathbf{O} & \mathbf{GD} & \mathbf{EC} & \mathbf{NR} \\ \mathbf{R} & 1.000000 & 1.271689 & 1.182631 & 3.221774 & 0.798964 & 1.003143 \\ \mathbf{S} & 0.786356 & 1.000000 & 0.902660 & 2.645595 & 0.632391 & 0.788889 \\ \mathbf{O} & 0.845573 & 1.107836 & 1.000000 & 2.916953 & 0.666319 & 0.850722 \\ \mathbf{GD} & 0.310388 & 0.377987 & 0.342823 & 1.000000 & 0.240081 & 0.372525 \\ \mathbf{EC} & 1.251621 & 1.581299 & 1.500783 & 4.165268 & 1.000000 & 1.238640 \\ \mathbf{NR} & 0.996867 & 1.267605 & 1.175473 & 2.684381 & 0.807337 & 1.000000 \end{pmatrix}$$

			$\mathbf{R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	$\operatorname{GD}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR \	
		R	1.000000				1.073534	0.793839	
			1.176973	1.000000	1.058636	1.045349	1.279839	1.020228	
$A_{(11,11)}$	=	О	1.112050	0.944612	1.000000	0.989062	1.207876	0.962759	,
		GD	1.210843	0.956618	1.011059	1.000000	1.304483	0.983783	
		EC	0.931503 1.259701	0.781348	0.827899	0.766587	1.000000	0.729750	
		\ NR	1.259701	0.980173	1.038682	1.016485	1.370332	1.000000	
		,							
			R 1.000000	$\mathbf{S}$	0	GD	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
		R	1.000000	0.751740	0.876958	1.010665	1.341733	0.445488	
		S	1.330247						
$A_{(12,12)}$	=	О	1.140305	0.857145	1.000000	1.181292	1.535965	0.566498	,
		GD	0.989447	0.725994	0.846530	1.000000	1.329139	0.443572	
		EC	0.745305	0.557884	0.651057	0.752367	1.000000	0.284751	
		\ NR	2.244728	1.400123	1.765232	2.254423	3.511836	1.000000	
		,							
			${f R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	<b>GD</b> 0.876675	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
		R	1.000000	0.909263	1.053511	0.876675	1.307690	0.385352	
		S	1.099792	1.000000	1.158675	0.971983	1.440240	0.487929	
$A_{(13,13)}$	=	О	0.949207	0.863055	1.000000	0.839027	1.242883	0.376330	,
		GD	1.140673	1.028825	1.191857	1.000000	1.492233	0.470942	
		EC	0.764707	0.694329	0.804581	0.670136	1.000000	0.238643	
		\ NR	2.595031	2.049480	2.657241	2.123404	4.190368	1.000000	

			${f R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	$\operatorname{GD}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
		$\mathbb{R}$	1.000000	0.968790	1.017528	2.411679	1.093541	0.916845	
		S	1.032215	1.000000	1.050317	2.496086	1.129306	0.991887	
$A_{(14,14)}$	=	О	0.982774	0.952093	1.000000	2.376650	1.075169	0.909633	,
		GD	0.414649	0.400627	0.420760	1.000000	0.453495	0.389009	
		EC	0.914461 1.090697	0.885500	0.930086	2.205097	1.000000	0.781495	
		\ NR	1.090697	1.008180	1.099344	2.570638	1.279599	1.000000	
			$\mathbf{R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	$\operatorname{GD}$	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
		R	1.000000	0.946410	1.005809	0.422399	1.071509	0.338534	
		S	1.056625	1.000000	1.062766	0.446718	1.132362	0.376428	
$A_{(15,15)}$	=	S O	0.994225	0.940941	1.000000	0.420344	1.065475	0.337200	,
		$ _{GD}$	2.367428	2.238547	2.379003	1.000000	2.536831	1.247411	
		EC	0.933263	0.883110	0.938549	0.394193	1.000000	0.294674	
		$\setminus$ NR	0.933263 2.953909	2.656550	2.965595	0.801660	3.393581	1.000000	
			${f R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	GD	$\mathbf{EC}$	NR	
		R	<b>R</b> 1.000000	0.981808	1.001933	2.668775	1.023290	0.696949	
		S	1.018529	1.000000	1.020499	2.719039	1.042306	0.722039	
$A_{(16,16)} =$	=	0	0.998071	0.979913	1.000000	2.664440	1.021365	0.696032	,
		GD	0.374704	0.367777	0.375313	1.000000	0.383436	0.302644	
		EC	0.977240	0.959411	0.979082	2.607996	1.000000	0.665448	
		$\sqrt{NR}$	1.434825	1.384967	1.436715	3.304210	1.502748	1.000000	J

	(	$\mathbf{R}$	$\mathbf{S}$	O	GD	$\mathbf{EC}$	$_{ m NR}$	١
	R	1.000000	0.868251	0.941642	0.961753	1.153533	1.014918	İ
	S	1.151741	1.000000	1.084528	1.107801	1.328595	1.175568	
$A_{(17,17)} =$	О	1.061975	0.922060	1.000000	1.021461	1.225043	1.078038	
	GD	1.039768	0.902689	0.978990	1.000000	1.199412	1.108447	
	EC	0.866902	0.752675	0.816298	0.833742	1.000000	0.873048	
	$\setminus$ NR	0.985302	0.850653	0.927611	0.902163	1.145413	1.000000 /	!

#### REFERENCES

- [1] W. W. Cooper A. Charnes and R. O. Ferguson. Optimal estimation of executive compensation by linear programming. *Management Science*, 1(2):138–151, 1955.
- [2] O. L. Chernykh A. V. Lotov and O. Hellman. Multiple objective analysis of longterm development strategies for a national economy. *European Journal of Operational Research*, 56(2):210–218, 1992.
- [3] V. A. Bushenkov A. V. Lotov and O. L. Chernykh. Multicriteria dss for river water-quality planning. *Microcomputers in Civil Engineering*, 12:56–67, 1997.
- [4] M. A. Abo-Sinna and M. L. Hussein. An algorithm for generating efficient solutions of multiobjective dynamic programming problems. *European Journal of Operation Research*, 80:156–165, 1995.
- [5] Jose Antonio Alonso and M. T. Lamata. Consistency in the analytic hierarchy process a new approach. *International Journal of Uncertainty, Fuzziness and Knowledge-Based Systems*, 14(4):445–459, August 2006.
- [6] M. Balachandran and J. S. Gero. The noninferior set estimation (nise) method for three objective problem. *Engineering Optimization*, 9(2):77–88, 1985.
- [7] Robert G. Bartle and Donald R. Sherbert. Introduction to Real Analysis. John Wiley and Sons, New York, 2000.
- [8] Indrani Basak. Probabilistic judgments specified partially in the analytic hierarchy process. European Journal of Operational Research, 108(1):153–164, July 1 1998.
- [9] R. Bellman. Dynamic Programming. Princeton University Press, 1957.
- [10] V. Belton and T. Gear. On the meaning of relative importance. *Journal of Multi-criteria Decision Analysis*, 6(6):335–338, 1997.

- [11] Valeri Belton and Theodor J. Stewart. Multicriteria Decision Analysis an Integrated Approach. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Boston/Dordrecht/London, 2002.
- [12] H. P. Benson and S. Sayin. Towards finding global representations of the efficient set in multiple objective mathematical programming. *Naval Research Logistics*, 44(1):47–67, 1997.
- [13] Dimitri P. Bertsekas. Dynamic Programming and Optimal Control: Volumes I and II. Athena Scientific, 2007.
- [14] T. A. Brown and R. E. Strauch. Dynamic programming in multiplicative lattices. Journal of Mathematical Analysis and Applications, 12(2):364–370, 1965.
- [15] J. T. Buchanan. Multiple objective mathematical programming: A review. New Zealand Operational Research, 14(1):1–27, 1986.
- [16] W. D. Buel. A simplification of hay's method of recording paired comparisons. Journal of Applied Psychology, 44:347–348, 1960.
- [17] Y. Y. Haimes C. J. Debeljak and M. Leach. Integration of the surrogate worth trade-off method and the analytic hierarchy process. *Socio-Economic Planning Sciences*, 20(6):375–385, 1986.
- [18] K. Yoon C. L. Hwang S. R. Paidy and A. S. M. Masud. Mathematical programming with multiple objectives: A tutorial. Computers and Operations Research, 7:5–31, 1980.
- [19] R. L. Ackoff C. W. Churchman and E. L. Arnoff. Introduction to Operations Research. John Wiley and Sons, New York, 1957.
- [20] D. G. Carmichael. Structural Modelling and Optimization. Ellis Horwood Ltd, 1981.
- [21] V. Chankong and Y. Y. Haimes. Multiobjective Decision Making: Theory and Methodology. Elsevier Science Publishing Co. Inc., New York, 1983.

- [22] A. Charnes and W. W. Cooper. Management Models and Industrial Applications of Linear Programming, volume 1. John Wiley and Sons, New York, 1961.
- [23] A. Charnes and W. W. Cooper. Goal programming and multiple objective optimization. *European Journal of Operational Research*, 1:39–54, 1977.
- [24] J. Chen and M. B. Beck. Towards designing sustainable urban wastewater infrastructures: A screening analysis. *Water Science Technology*, 35(9):99–112, 1997.
- [25] Jining Chen. Environmentally efficient urban drainage for the 21st century: A literature review. Technical report, Department of Civil Engineering, Imperial College of Science, Technology and Medicine, 1993.
- [26] P. K. Tarun V. C. P. Chen and H. W. Corley. A dynamic multiple stage, multiple objective optimization model. In Y. Son G. Bayraksan, W. Lin and eds. R. Wysk, editors, *Proceedings of the 2007 Industrial Engineering Research Conference*, pages 1606–1611, Nashville, TN, USA, 2007.
- [27] Shou-Yu Chen and Guang-Tao Fu. Combining fuzzy iteration model with dynamic programming to solve multiobjective multistage decision making problems. Fuzzy Sets and Systems, 152:449–512, 2005.
- [28] Carlos A. Coello Coello. An updated survey of g.a. based multiobjective optimization techniques. Technical Report Lania-RD-98-08, LANIA, Xalapa, Veracruz, Mexico, December 1998.
- [29] K. O. Cogger and P. L. Yu. Eigen weight vectors and least distance approximation for revealed preference in pairwise weight ratios. *Journal of Optimization Theory* and Applications, 36(4), 1985.
- [30] J. L. Cohon. Multiobjective Programming and Planning. Academic Press Inc., New York, 1978.

- [31] J. L. Cohon. Multicriteria programming: Brief review and application. In Edited by J. S. Gero, editor, *Design Optimization*, pages 163–195. Academic Press Inc, 1985.
- [32] Y. Collette and Patrick Siarry. Multiobjective Optimization Principles and Case Studies. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Hiedelberg/New York, 2003.
- [33] V. F. Anuchin D. I. Batishchev and D. E. Shaposhnikov. The use of the qualitative information on the importance of particular criteria for the computation of weighting coefficients. In V. Volkovich A. Lewandowski, editor, *Multiobjective Problems of Mathematical Programming*, volume 351 of *Lecture Notes in Economics and Mathematical Systems*, pages 2–7. Springer-Verlag, 1991.
- [34] I. Das and J. E. Dennis. Normal-boundary intersection: A new method for generating the pareto surface in nonlinear multicriteria optimization problems. SIAM Journal on Optimization, 8(3):631–657, 1998.
- [35] R. de Neufville and M. McCord. Unreliable measurement of utility: Significant problems for decision analysis. In Edited by J. P. Brans, editor, *Operational Re*search, pages 464–476. Elsevier Science Publishers B. V. (North-Holland), Amsterdam, 1984.
- [36] Kalyanmoy Deb. Multi-Objective Optimization using Evolutionary Algorithms.

  John Wiley and Sons, 2001.
- [37] E. V. Denardo. Contraction mapping in the theory underlying dynamic programming. SIAM Review, 9(2):165–177, 1967.
- [38] K. O. Cogger E. Takeda and P. L. Yu. Estimating criterion weights using eigenvectors: A comparative study. European Journal of Operational Research, 29:360–369, 1987.
- [39] R. T. Eckenrode. Weighting multiple criteria. Management Science, 12(3):180–192, 1965.

- [40] M. Ehrgott. Multicriteria Optimization. Springer, Berlin, 2005.
- [41] P. C. Fishburn. Lexicographic orders, utilities and decision rules: A survey. *Management Science*, 20(11):1442–1471, 1974.
- [42] R. V. Flavell. A new goal programming formulation. *OMEGA*, The International Journal of Management Science, 4(6):731–732, 1976.
- [43] C. M. Fonseca and P.J. Fleming. Genetic algorithms for multiobjective optimization: Formulation, discussion and generalization. In *Proceedings of the Fifth Inter*national Conference on Genetic Algorithms, pages 416–423, San Mateo, California, 1993.
- [44] L. R. Gardiner and D. Vanderpooten. Interactive multiple criteria procedures: Some reflections. In Edited by J. Climaco, editor, *Multicriteria Analysis*, pages 290–310. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1997.
- [45] F. Glover and M. Laguna. Tabu Search. Kluwer Academic Publishers, 1997.
- [46] F. Gomide. Hierarchical Multistage, Multiobjective Impact Analysis. PhD thesis, Case Western Reserve University, Cleveland, Ohio, 1983.
- [47] M. I. Henig. Multicriteria Dynamic Programming. PhD thesis, Yale University, May 1978.
- [48] M. I. Henig. Vector-valued dynamic programming. SIAM J. Control and Optimization, 21(3):490–499, 1983.
- [49] Benjamin F. Hobbs and Peter Meier. Energy decisions and the environment a guide to the use of multicriteria methods. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Boston/Dordrecht/London, 2000.
- [50] Benjamin F. Hobbs and M. D. Rowe. A comparison of regional screening methodologies. Technical Report BNL/NUREG-51205, Brookhaven National Laboratory, Upton, NY, 1979.

- [51] C. L. Hwang and A. S. M. Masud. Multiple objective decision making-methods and applications: A state-of-the-art survey. In *Lecture Notes in Economics and Mathematical Systems*, volume 164. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Hiedelberg, 1979.
- [52] C. L. Hwang and K. Yoon. Multiple Attribute Decision Making Methods and Applications: A State-of-the-Art Survey. Springer-Verlag, New York, 1981.
- [53] N. Nafpliotis J. Horn and D. E. Goldberg. Multiobjective optimization using the niched pareto genetic algorithm. Technical Report IlliGAl Report 93005, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, Urbana, Illinois, USA, 1993.
- [54] R.Gorur K. A. Nigim S. Suryanarayanan and R. G. Farmer. The application of analytical hierarchy process to analyze the impact of hidden failures in special protection schemes. *Electric Power Systems Research*, 67(3):191–196, December 2003.
- [55] M. Haruna K. Yoshikawa and K. Kobayashi. Multi-objective multi-level systems approach to planning of public works. In Edited by H. Akashi, editor, Control Science and Technology for the Progress of Society, pages 1545–1551. IFAC, Pergamon Press, 1982.
- [56] M. M. Kablan. Decision support for energy conservation promotion an analytic hierarchy process approach. *Energy Policy*, 32(10):1151–1158, July 2004.
- [57] R. L. Keeney and H. Raiffa. Decisions with Multiple Objectives: Preferences and Value Trade-offs. John Wiley and Sons, New York, 1976.
- [58] R. Khorramshahgol and V.S. Moustakis. Delphic hierarchy process (dhp): A methodology for priority setting derived from the delphic method and analytical hierarchy process. European Journal of Operational Research, 37:347–354, 1988.
- [59] R. Klotzler. Multiobjective dynamic programming. *Math. Operationsforsch.*Statist., Ser. Optimization, 9(3):423–426, 1978.

- [60] M. Kok. The interface with decision makers and some experimental results in interactive multiple objective programming method. European Journal of Operational Research, 26(1):96–107, 1986.
- [61] P. Korhonen and J. Wallenius. Behavioural issues in mcdm: Neglected research questions. Journal of Multi-Criteria Decision Analysis, 5(3):178–182, 1996.
- [62] P. Korhonen and J. Wallenius. Behavioural issues in mcdm: Neglected research questions. In Edited by J. Climaco, editor, *Multicriteria Analysis*, pages 412–422. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1997.
- [63] Jiri Krovak. Ranking alternativescomparison of different methods based on binary comparison matrices. European Journal of Operational Research, 32(1):86–95, October 1987.
- [64] D. Li. Multiple objective and non-separability in stochastic dynamic programming. International Journal of Systems Science, 21(5):933–950, 1990.
- [65] D. Li and Y. Y. Haimes. The envelope approach for multiobjective optimization problems. *IEEE Transactions on Systems, Man, and Cybernetics*, 17(6):1026–1038, 1987.
- [66] D. Li and Y.Y. Haimes. Multiobjective dynamic programming: the state of the art. Control-Theory and Advanced Technology, 5(4):471–483, 1989.
- [67] E. R. Lieberman. Soviet multi-objective mathematical programming methods: An overview. Management Science, 37(9):1147–1165, 1991.
- [68] E. R. Lieberman. Soviet multi-objective programming methods:an overview. In V. Volkovich A. Lewandowski, editor, Lecture Notes in Economics and Mathematical Systems, volume 351, chapter Multiobjective Problems in Mathematical Programming, pages 21–31. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Hiedelberg, 1991.

- [69] R. P. Hamalainen M. A. Poyhonen and A. A. Salo. An experiment on the numerical modelling of verbal ratio statements. *Journal of Multicriteria Decision Analysis*, 6(1):1–10, 1997.
- [70] R. T. Marler. A Study of Multi-objective Optimization Methods for Engineering Applications. PhD thesis, University of Iowa, 2005.
- [71] R. T. Marler and J. S. Arora. Function-transformation methods for multi-objective optimization. *Engineering Optimization*, 37(6):551–570, September 2005.
- [72] Achille Messac and Christopher A. Mattson. Normal constraint method with guarantee of even representation of complete pareto frontier. *American Institute of Aeronautics and Astronautics*, 42(10):2101–2111, 2004.
- [73] Kaisa Miettinen. *Nonlinear Multiobjective Optimization*. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Boston/London/Dordrecht, 1999.
- [74] L. G. Mitten. Composition principles for synthesis of optimal multistage processes.

  \*Operations Research\*, 12(4):610–619, 1964.
- [75] L. G. Mitten. Preference order dynamic programming. *Management Science*, 21(1):43–46, 1974.
- [76] G. L. Nemhauser. *Dynamic Programming*. John Wiley and Sons, New York, NY, 1966.
- [77] Mujgan S. Ozdemir and Thomas L. Saaty. The unknown in decision making: What to do about it. European Journal of Operational Research, 174(1):349–359, October 1 2006.
- [78] J. H. P. Paelinck. Qualitative multiple criterion analysis, environmental protection and multiregional development. In *Papers of the Regional Science Association*, volume 36, pages 59–74. 1976.

- [79] J. I. Pelez and M. T. Lamata. A new measure of consistency for positive reciprocal matrices. Computers and Mathematics with Applications, 46(12):1839–1845, December 2003.
- [80] V. M. Tummala Rao and H. Ling. A note on the computation of the mean random consistency index of the analytic hierarchy process (ahp). Theory and Decision, 44(3):221–230, 1998.
- [81] B. J. Reardon. Fuzzy logic vs. niched pareto multiobjective genetic algorithm optimization: Part i. a simplified born-mayer problem. Technical Report LA-UR-97-3675, Los Alamos National Laboratory, Los Alamos, New Mexico, 1997.
- [82] B. J. Reardon. Fuzzy logic vs. niched pareto multiobjective genetic algorithm optimization: Part ii. a simplified born-mayer problem. Technical Report LA-UR-97-3676, Los Alamos National Laboratory, Los Alamos, New Mexico, 1997.
- [83] R. E. Rosenthal. Principles of multiobjective optimization. *Decision Sciences*, 16(2):133–152, 1985.
- [84] E. E. Rosinger. Aids for decision making with conflicting objectives. In P. Serafini, editor, Mathematics of Multiobjective Optimization, pages 275–315. Springer-Verlag, Wien, New York, 1985.
- [85] V. C. P. Chen D. Ruppert and C. A. Shoemaker. Applying experimental design and regression splines to high-dimensional continuous-state stochastic dynamic programming. *Operations Research*, 47:38–53, 1999.
- [86] B. S. Ahn S. H. Kim and S. H. Choi. An efficient force planning system using multi-objective linear goal programming. Computers and Operations Research, 24(6):569–580, 1997.
- [87] C. D. Gelatt S. Kirkpatrick and M. P. Vecchi. Optimization by simulated annealing. Science, 220(4598):671–680, 1983.

- [88] T. L. Saaty and M. S. Ozdemir. Why the magic number seven plus or minus two.

  Mathematical and Computer Modelling, 38(3-4):233-244, August 2003.
- [89] Thomas L. Saaty. An eigenvalue allocation model for prioritization and planning. Technical report, University of Pennsylvania, 1972.
- [90] Thomas L. Saaty. A scaling method for priorities in hierarchical structures. *Journal of Mathematical Psychology*, 15(3):234–281, June 1977.
- [91] Thomas L. Saaty. The sudan transportation study. *Interfaces*, 8(1):37–57, 1977.
- [92] Thomas L. Saaty. Exploring the interface between hierarchies, multiple objectives and fuzzy sets. Fuzzy Sets and Systems, 1(1):57–68, January 1978.
- [93] Thomas L. Saaty. The Analytic Hierarchy Process. McGraw-Hill, 1980.
- [94] Thomas L. Saaty. How to make a decision: The analytic hierarchy process. *European Journal of Operational Research*, 48:9–26, 1990.
- [95] Thomas L. Saaty. Highlights and critical points in the theory and application of the analytic hierarchy process. European Journal of Operational Research, 74(3):426– 447, 5 May 1994.
- [96] Thomas L. Saaty. Decision-making with the ahp: Why is the principal eigenvector necessary. European Journal of Operational Research, 145(1):85–91, February 2003.
- [97] Thomas L. Saaty and J. P. Bennett. Terrorism: Patterns of negotiations; three case studies through hierarchies and holarchies. Technical report, Study for the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, 1977.
- [98] Thomas L. Saaty and G. Hu. Ranking by eigenvector versus other methods in the analytic hierarchy process. In *Applied Mathematics Letters*, volume 11, pages 121–125. July 1998.
- [99] Thomas L. Saaty and Reynaldo S. Mariano. Rationing energy to industries, priorities and input-output dependence. Energy Systems and Policy, 3(1):85–111, January 1979.

- [100] Thomas L. Saaty and Paul C. Rogers. Higher education in the united states (1985-2000): Scenario construction using a hierarchical framework with eigenvector weighting. Socio-Economics Planning Sciences, 10:251–263, 1976.
- [101] Thomas L. Saaty and Luis G. Vargas. Reciprocal matrices with random coefficients.
  Mathematical Modelling, 3:69–81, 1982.
- [102] Thomas L. Saaty and Luis G. Vargas. Uncertainty and rank order in the analytic hierarchy process. *European Journal of Operational Research*, 32(1):107–117, October 1987.
- [103] Thomas L. Saaty and Luis G. Vargas. Models, Methods, Concepts and Applications of the Analytic Hierarchy Process. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Boston/Dordrecht/London, 2001.
- [104] M. Sakawa. Fuzzy multiobjective and multilevel programming. In M. Ehrgott and X. Gandibleux, editors, Multiple Criteria Optimization: State of the Art Annotated Bibliographic Surveys, pages 171–226. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Boston, 2002.
- [105] M. Sakawa and H. Yano. An interactive fuzzy satisficing method for multiobjective linear fractional programming problems. Fuzzy Sets and Systems, 28(2):129–144, 1988.
- [106] M. Sakawa and H. Yano. Generalized hyperplane method for characterizing 

  ← extreme points and trade-off rates for multiobjective optimization problems. European Journal of Operational Research, 57(3):368–380, 1992.
- [107] M. J. Schniederjans. Goal Programming: Methodology and Applications. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Boston/London/Dordrecht, 1995.
- [108] W. S. Shin and A. Ravindran. Interactive multiple objective optimization: Survey i-continuous case. *Computers and Operations Research*, 18(1):97–114, 1991.

- [109] N. Srinivas and Kalyanmoy Deb. Multiobjective optimization using nondominated sorting in genetic algorithms. Technical report, Department of Mechanical Engineering, Indian Institute of Technology, Kanpur, India, 1993.
- [110] V. Srinivasan and A. D. Shocker. Linear programming techniques for multidimensional analysis of preference. *Psychometrika*, 38:337–369, 1973.
- [111] T. J. Stewart. Convergence and validation of interactive methods in mcdm: Simulation studies. In J. Wallenius M. H. Karwan, J. Spronk, editor, Essays in Decision Making: A Volume in Honour of Stanley Zionts, pages 7–18. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1997.
- [112] M. Tamiz and D. F. Jones. An overview of current solution methods and modelling practices in goal programming. In M. Tamiz, editor, Multi-Objective Programming and Goal Programming: Theories and Appications, volume 432 of Lecture Notes in Economics and Mathematical Systems, pages 198–211. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1996.
- [113] J. C. C. Tsai. Statistical Modeling of the Value Function in High-Dimensional Continuous-State SDP. PhD thesis, Georgia Institute of Technology, Atlanta, Georgia, 2002.
- [114] J. C. C. Tsai and V. C. P. Chen. Flexible and robust implementations of multivariate adaptive regression splines within a wastewater treatment stochastic dynamic program. Quality and Reliability Engineering International, 2005.
- [115] G. K. Kamenev V. A. Bushenkov O. L. Chernykh and A. V. Lotov. Multidimensional images given by mappings: Construction and visualization. *Pattern Recognition and Image Analysis*, 5(1):35–56, 1995.
- [116] A. Lotov V. Bushenkov V. Kaitala and M. Pohjola. Decision and negotiation support for transboundary air pollution control between finland, russia and estonia. In *Finnish Economic Papers*, volume 7, 1994.

- [117] R. N. Tiwari V. N. Sastry and K. S. Sastri. Dynamic programming approach to multiple objective control problem having deterministic or fuzzy goal. Fuzzy Sets and Systems, 57(2):195–202, 1993.
- [118] D. A. van Vedhuizen and G. B. Lamont. Multiobjective evolutionary algorithm research: A history and analysis. Technical Report TR-98-03, Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering, Air Force Institute of Technology, Wright-Patterson AFB, Ohio, 1998.
- [119] B. Villarreal and M. H. Karwan. Multicriteria dynamic programming with an application to the integer case. *Journal of Optimization Theory and Applications*, 38(1):43–69, 1982.
- [120] D. von Winterfeldt and W. Edwards. Decision Analysis and Behavioral Research. Cambridge University Press, New York, 1986.
- [121] H. Voogd. Multicriteria Evaluation for Urban and Regional Planning. Pion, London, 1983.
- [122] L. L. Whyte. Organic Structural Hierarchies, Unity and Diversity in Systems. Braziller, New York, 1969.
- [123] A. P. Wierzbicki. Basic properties of scalarization functionals for multiobjective optimization. *Mathematische Operationsforschung und Statistik, Ser. Optimization*, 8(1):55–60, 1977.
- [124] A. P. Wierzbicki. A methodological guide to multiobjective optimization. In S. Walukiewicz K. Iracki, K. Malanowski, editor, Optimization Techniques, volume 22 of Lecture Notes in Control and Information Sciences, pages 99–123. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1980.
- [125] A. P. Wierzbicki. The use of reference objectives in multiobjective optimization. In T. Gal G. Fandel, editor, *Multiple Criteria Decision Making Theory and Ap-*

- plications, volume 177 of Lecture Notes in Economics and Mathematical Systems, pages 468–486. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1980.
- [126] A. P. Wierzbicki. A mathematical basis for satisficing decision making. In N. N. Morse, editor, Organizations: Multiple Agents with Multiple Criteria, volume 190 of Lecture Notes in Economics and Mathematical Systems, pages 465–485. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1981.
- [127] A. P. Wierzbicki. A mathematical basis for satisficing decision making. *Mathematical Modelling*, 3(25):391–405, 1982.
- [128] A. P. Wierzbicki. A methodological approach to comparing parametric characterizations of efficient solutions. In A. Kurzhanski A. P. Wierzbicki G. Fandel, M. Grauer, editor, Large-Scale Modelling and Interactive Decision Analysis, volume 273 of Lecture Notes in Economics and Mathematical Systems, pages 27–45. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1986.
- [129] A. P. Wierzbicki. On the completeness and constructiveness of parametric characterizations to vector optimization problems. *OR Spektrum*, 8(2):73–87, 1986.
- [130] J. H. Wilkinson. The Algebraic Eigenvalue Problem. Clarendon Press, Oxford, 1965.
- [131] P. L. Yu. A class of solutions for group decision problems. *Management Science*, 19(8):936–946, April 1973.
- [132] P. L. Yu and L. Seiford. Multistage decision problems with multiple criteria. In P. Nijkamp and J. Spronk, editors, *Multiple Criteria Analysis*, pages 235–244. Gower, Hampshire, England, 1981.
- [133] L. A. Zadeh. Fuzzy sets. Information and Control, 8(3):338–353, 1965.
- [134] M. Zeleny. Compromise programming. In M. Zeleny J. L. Cochrane, editor, Multiple Criteria Decision Making, pages 262–301. University of South Carolina Press, 1973.

- [135] P. G. Zimbardo and F. L. Ruch. *Psychology and Life*. Scott, Foresman and Company, Glenview, IL, 1975.
- [136] S. Zionts. Decision making: Some experiences, myths and observations. In Multiple Criteria Decision Making: Proceedings of the Twelfth International Conference at Hagen, Germany, volume 448 of Lecture Notes in Economics and Mathematical Systems, pages 233–241. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1997.
- [137] S. Zionts. Some thoughts on mcdm: Myths and ideas. In Edited by J. Climaco, editor, Multicriteria Analysis, pages 602–607. Springer-Verlag, Berlin/Heidelberg, 1997.

## BIOGRAPHICAL STATEMENT

Prashant K. Tarun was born in Begusarai, Bihar, India, in 1974. He received his Bachelor of Engineering (B.E.) in Mechanical Engineering from Birla Vishwakarma Mahavidyalaya, Sardar Patel University, Anand, Gujarat, India, in 1996. He received his Master of Science (2002) and Doctor of Philosophy (2008) degrees in Industrial Engineering from the University of Texas at Arlington. From 1996 to 2000 he worked for a premier Indian engineering conglomerate Larsen and Toubro Ltd., India. His current research interests include Multicriteria Optimization, Operations Research, Stochastic Dynamic Programming, Stochastic Processes, Statistical Modeling, Design of Experiments, and Statistical Data Mining.